

see TOIL. **plodding**, adj. *esse industriâ singulari* (of persons).

plot, plat, n. of ground, *agellus, area*.

plot, I. n. 1, *consensio, conspiratio, consensionis* or *conspirationis globus* (in gen.), *conjuratio* (= conspiracy), *coitio* (= a secret combination, esp. of two candidates for an office, for the purpose of getting rid of their competitors); to form a —, *consensiones* or *coitionem facere, conspirare*; to form a — against anyone, *in alqm conspirare, contra alqm conjurare, ad alqm opprimendum consentire* (in order to oppress anyone); see CONSPIRACY; 2, in dramatic writings, *argumentum fabulae*. II. v.tr. and intr. see above and PLAN, DEVISE, CONTRIVE, CONSPIRE.

plotter, n. see CONSPIRATOR.

plough, I. n. *aratrum*; —boy, *bubulcus*, in fig. sense a mere —boy, *agrestis, rusticus*; —man, *arator* (who tends the oxen); —share, *vomer*; —handle, *stiva*. II. v.tr. *arare* (absol. and with accus.), *inarare* (e.g. *semen*, = to cover by —ing), *exarare alqd* (= to dig up, to —), *aratro subigere* (= to break up, to till), *subvertere aratro alqd* (= to overturn with the plough); to — a field after it has been lying fallow, *proscindere*. **ploughing**, n. *proscissio* (= first —, Col.).

pluck, I. v.tr. *vellere* (= to tear up or away); stronger, *vellicare*; to — out a hair, *pilum evellere*; to — flowers, *flores carpere*; see TEAR; to — up, *evellere, eruere*; to — up courage, *animus recipere*. II. n. 1, = heart, liver and lights of a sheep, etc., *intestina, -orum*; 2, = courage, *animus, virtus, -utis, f.*

plug, n. *epistomium*.

plum, n. *prunum*. **plum-tree**, n. *prunus*, f. (Col.).

plumage, n. *plumae, pennae (pinnae)*.

plume, I. n. *pluma, penna (pinna)*. II. v. reflex. to — oneself on, *alqd ostentare, jactare, prae se ferre*. **plumy**, adj. *plumis obductus, plumatus, pennatus* (= winged, also of an arrow; *plumiger* and *penniger* are both poetic).

plumber, n. *artifex plumbarius*.

plummet, plumb-line, n. *linea, perpendiculum*.

plump, adj. *pinguis*; see FAT. **plumpness**, n. *pinguitudo*.

plunder, I. v.tr. *praedari, praedam facere, diripere* (the enemy's territory, etc., also = to destroy the enemy, to ransack; in good prose only as t.t. representing warfare), *compilare, expilare* (= to rob by —), *(de)spoliare, exspoliare* (in gen. = to rob), *nudare* (= to strip), *depeculari* (rare, = to embezzle, in a contemptuous sense = to —; all these of one person or thing, also of several, e.g. to — men, to — houses, etc.), *depopulari* (= to lay waste, districts, etc.); to — out and out, *exhaurire, exinanire, nudum atque inane reddere* (= to clear a house, etc.), *evertere et extergere* (= to sweep and wipe clean, jocular instead of to — completely, to strip; a temple, *fanum*, Cic.). II. n. *praeda, rapina* (= act of —ing); to live by —, *rapto vivere*.

plunderer, n. *direptor, spoliator, populator, praedator, expilator*.

plunge, I. v.tr. to — into, *mergere in alqd* or *in alqd re*, or merely *alqd re* (into anything liquid, e.g. into the water, *in aquam, aquâ*; into the sea, *in mari*), *demergere* or *submergere, immergere* (in *alqd* or *alqd re*), into, *in alqd* or *in alqd re* or *sub alqd re*; to — a dagger, etc., see THRUST; to — anyone, a State, into difficulties, see PRECIPITATE, THROW. II. v.intr. to — into, I, *(im)mergere, demergere, submergere*; 2, fig. *se mergere* or *ingurgitare in alqd*.

pluperfect, n. *tempus plusquam perfectum* (Gram.).

plural, adj. in Gram., the — number, *numerus pluralis, numerus multitudinis*. **plurality**, n. by *plures* (= more) or *multitudo* (= a number).

ply, v.tr. *exercere*.

poach, I. v.tr. e.g. eggs, perhaps *fricare* (= to fry); —ed eggs, perhaps *ova assa* or *fricata*.

II. v.intr. *furtim feras intercipere*. **poacher**, n. *fur* (= thief).

pocket, I. n. *sacculus* (= small bag, Juv.), *marsupium* (ante and post class.; = bag for holding money), *crumena* (= a purse for containing small coin, a bag worn over the shoulders); the ancients had no —s in their garments, but they used the folds in their toga, *sinus, -us* (lit. = bosom, in sense of —, poet. and post Aug.). II. v.tr. = to take away, *auferre*; to — dishonestly, *pecuniam avertere*. **pocket-book**, n. *jugillares, -ium* (Plin.). **pocket-handkerchief**, n. *sudarium*. **pocket-knife**, n. *culter*; see KNIFE. **pocket-money**, n. *pecunia alci data*.

pod, n. *siliqua*.

podagra, n. *podagra, podagrae morbus*.

poem, n. *carmen* (= a short —, esp. a lyric —, a — composed according to metrical rules, such as the odes of Horace), *poëma, -atis, n.*; to make a —, *carmen (poema) facere, fingere, scribere* (in gen.), *carmen fundere* (= to make verses extempore, with ease). **poesy**, n. see POETRY. **poet**, n. *poëta, m., carminum auctor, scriptor, conditor, † vates* (= inspired —). **poetaster**, n. *poëta malus*. **poetess**, n. *poëtria*. **poetical**, adj. *poëticus*. Adv. *poëtice, poëtarum more*. **poetry**, n. *poëtice* or *poëtica, poësis* (Quint.), or by *poem*; see POEM.

poignant, adj. *acer*; see KEEN.

point, I. n. 1, *acumen* (in gen.), *cuspis, -idis, f.* (of a weapon, an arrow, etc.), *spiculum* (= head or point of a dart, pike-head, the dart or arrow itself, opp. *hastile* = shaft), *cacumen, culmen, fastigium, vertex, -icis, m.* (= the highest — of anything, also by *summus*); see SUMMIT; 2, of land, *promontorium*; see CAPE; 3, in writing, see STOP; 4, a small particle (as regards space or time), *pars* (= part in gen.), *locus* (= spot), *punctum temporis* (= minute); to draw the troops together at one —, *copias in unum locum contrahere* or *cogere*; the highest — of the mountain, *summus mons*; I am on the — of, etc. (I am about to, etc.), *in eo est, ut, etc., prope est, ut, etc.* (= the time is near at hand, when, etc.); to be on the — of conquering, *prope in manibus victoriam habere*; 5, = a circumstance, *res* (in gen.), *locus* (= a single subject of which we speak), *caput* (= main —, principal part, one particular portion, e.g. *a primo capite legis usque ad extremum*), *cardo, -inis, m.* (= main — on which anything hinges), *quaestio* (= the — in dispute), or *de quo agitur, nomen* (= an item in an account, outstanding debt); in this particular —, *hac in re*; the right —, *res ipsa*; to hit the right —, *rem acu tangere* (Plaut.); not to the —, *nihil ad rem*; an important —, *res magni momenti*; the most important —, *res maximi momenti, res gravissima, caput rei*. II. v.tr. and intr. 1, of sharp instruments, *(prae)acuere*; see SHARPEN; 2, with the finger at anyone or anything, *digito monstrare alqd* or *alqm, digitum intendere ad alqd* or *ad alqm* (= to stretch, hold out, etc.); see NOTICE; 3, see PUNCTUATE. **point-blank**, I. adj. *directus*; to give a — refusal, *alqd prorsus negare*. II. adv. *plane, prorsus, omnino*; see ALTOGETHER. **pointed**, adj. 1, *(prae)acutus*; 2, fig. of speech, *salsus, aculeatus* (= stinging), *ad alqd appositus* (= directed to); see CLEAR. Adv. *salse, apposite*. **pointer**, n. = 3

dog, *canis (venaticus)*. **pointless**, adj. 1, see BLUNT; 2, fig. *insulsus, frigidus, ineptus, inanis*.

poise, v.tr. *librare*.

poison, I. n. *venenum, virus, -i, n.* (= poisonous vegetable or animal juice or liquid); fig. *venenum*. II. v.tr. *alqd venenare* (rare), *alqd veneno imbuere*; to slay many, to — many, *multos veneno occidere*; to strangle the wife and — the mother, *laqueo uxorem interimere matremque veneno*; fig. to — the minds of the young, *animos adolescentium inficere malis libidinibus*. **poisoned**, adj. *venenatus* (= dipped in poison, mixed with poison, e.g. an arrow, javelin, *sagitta, telum*; meat, *caro*), *veneno necatus* or *absumptus* (= killed by poison); — words, perhaps *verba acerba* or *aculeata*. **poisoner**, n. *veneficus* (if female, *venefica*). **poisoning**, n. *veneficium* (= mixing poison, as a regular occupation, and as a crime). **poisonous**, adj. *venenatus* (in gen.), *veneno imbutus* or *infectus* or *tinctus* (= dipped in poison), *veneno illitus* (= besmeared with —).

poke, I. v.tr. anyone, *alqm fodere* or *fodicare*; to — the fire, *ignem excitare*. II. v.intr. to — about, *alqd rimari, perscrutari*. **poker**, n. perhaps *feramentum* (= iron tool) *quo ignis excitatur*.

pole, n. 1, = long rod, *contus, pertica, longurius, asser, vectis*; 2, of the earth, *axis, cardo*, † *polus*, and † *vertex*; the south —, *axis meridiana*; the north —, *axis septentrionalis (septemt-)*. **polar**, adj. *septentrionalis (septemt-)* (= northern). **poleaxe**, n. see AXE. **polecat**, n. *feles*.

polemical, adj. by circumloc., e.g. *qui cum alqo de alqâ re disceptat* or *concertat, qui alqd in controversiam vocat*. **polemics**, n. *disputationes*.

police, n. 1, matters relating to public security, no exact term, use *publicae* or *urbanae securitatis cura*; 2, = constables, etc., the *cediles* had charge of many of the functions of the police; in gen. *ii quibus publicae securitatis cura delata est* (= — officers). **policeman**, n. *unus e publicae securitatis custodibus*.

policy, n. *ratio rei publicae gerendae, civilitas* (in Quint. as trans. of *πολιτική*), *disciplina reipublicae*; fig. *prudencia, calliditas, consilium*.

politic, adj. *prudens, sagax, astutus, callidus, circumspectus, providus*; see CUNNING, WISE, PRUDENT. **political**, adj. referring to the State, *civilis* (as trans. of the Greek *πολιτικός*, which does not exist in Latin, = referring to the State or to State affairs; e.g. *oratio civilis*), *publicus* (= relating to public affairs), *politicus* (= relating to — science); — storms, *tempora turbulenta, turbulenta in civitate tempestates*; a — discussion, *sermo de republicâ habitus*; — writings, *scripta quae ad rempublicam gerendam pertinent*; — science in gen., *ratio civilis, reipublicae gerendae ratio*; see STATE. Adv., use adj. **politician**, n. *vir rerum civilium peritus, vir regendae civitatis peritus* or *sciens*. **politics**, n. *respublica*, or in pl. *res publicae* (e.g. *ad rempublicam accedere*, = to take up —). **polity**, n. *respublica, genus, -eris, n.*, or *forma reipublicae, ratio civilis*.

polish, I. v.tr. (*ex*)*polire, perpolire* (lit. and fig., in fig. sense also *limare*). II. n. 1, lit. *nitiditas, candor*; see BRIGHTNESS; 2, fig. circumloc. with *lima* (his writings lack —, *scriptis ejus lima deest*); see POLITENESS. **polished**, adj. lit. by past part. of POLISH, I.; see also POLITE.

polite, adj. *urbanus, comis, humanus, affabilis, blandus, officiosus* (esp. towards superiors). Adv. *urbane, comiter, humane, humaniter, blande, officiose*. **politeness**, n. *urbanitas, comitas, humanitas, affabilitas*.

poll, I. n. 1, see HEAD; 2, = register of

heads, perhaps *index nominum*; 3, = entry of the names of electors, see VOTE, ELECT, REGISTER. II. v.tr. 1, lit. (*am*)*putare, praecidere*; 2, = to give votes, see VOTE. **pollard**, n. *arbor, -oris, f.*, (*am*)*putata*. **polling**, n. see VOTING. **polling-booth**, n. *saeptum, ovile*. **poll-tax**, n. to impose a —, *tributum in singula capita imponere*.

pollute, v.tr. *polluere*. **pollution**, n. *pollutio*.

poltroon, n. see COWARD.

polygamy, n. to live in a state of —, *solere plures uxores habere* (of a man), *pluribus nuptam esse* (of a woman).

polyglot, adj. *pluribus linguis scriptus*.

polygon, n. * *polygonum*. **polygonal**, adj. *polygonius* (Vitr.), † *multangulus* (Lucr.).

polypus, n. *polypus, -odis, m.* (as animal, Plin., and as tumour in the nose, Cels.).

polytheism, n. *multorum deorum cultus, -us*. **polytheist**, n. *qui multos deos colit*.

pomatum, n. *capillare* (in gen., Mart.).

pomegranate, n. *malum granatum* or *Punicum* (Col.).

pommel, I. n. of a saddle, *umbo sellae*. II. v.tr. see BEAT.

pomp, n. *apparatus, -us*; = show of magnificence, *venditatio, venditatio atque ostentatio* (= boasting, swaggering); — of words, *inanis verborum strepitus, -us, quaedam species atque pompa*; to speak with a show of —, *in dicendo adhibere quandam speciem atque pompam*. **pompous**, adj. 1, *magnificus, jactans, gloriosus, arrogans, insolens*; see BOASTFUL; 2, of style, *inflatus, tumidus*; see INFLATED. Adv. *magnifice, gloriose, arroganter, insolenter*. **pompousness, pomposity**, n. 1, *magnificentia, arrogantia, insolentia*; 2, of words, *insolentia verborum*, or by adj.; see INFLATION.

pond, n. *stagnum* (= any stagnant pool of water, also fish—), *piscina* (= fish—), *lacus, -us* (= a lake, whether by nature or artificial).

ponder, v.tr. and intr. *ponderare, secum reputare*; see CONSIDER. **ponderous**, adj. see WEIGHTY.

poniard, n. see DAGGER.

pontiff, n. *pontifex*; see PRIEST, POPE.

pontoon, n. *ponto*.

pony, n. *mannus, mannulus* (of Gallic race, Plin. Min.), or *equus parvus*.

poodle, n. *canis*.

pool, n. *lacuna* (= a body of stagnant water), † *volutabrum* (= a muddy place in which swine delight to roll); see POND.

poop, n. *puppis*.

poor, adj. = in kind or nature, deficient in its proper qualities, *malus, vilis* (= of small worth), *mediocris* (= middling), *deterior* (= less good, superl. *deterimus*), *pejor* (superl. *pessimus*); — living, *tenuis victus, -us*; — speech, *oratio jejuna*; — cottage, *casa exigua*; = barren, *inops alejs rei* (or *alqâ re* or *ab alqâ re*), *sterilis* (= unproductive); — in words, *inops verborum*; = not rich, *pauper* (*πείνης*, opp. *dives*), *tenuis* (= of small means, opp. *locuples*), *egens, indigens* (= needy, wanting necessities, opp. *abundans*), *tenuis atque egens*; *inops* (= without resources, opp. *opulentus*), *mendicus* (= a beggar); somewhat —, *pauperculus*; the —, *pauperes, tenuis vitae homines* (= having a slender income), *capite censi* (so called because the poorest were in the census taken by numbers, without regard to property), also *proletarii* (from *proles* = offspring); = wretched, *pitiabile, miser, misellus, infelix, miserandus*; a

— fellow, *homo misellus*; — fellow! *vae, me (te) miserum!* **poorhouse**, n. *ptōchotrophium* (Jct.), or by circumloc. (e.g. *aedes publice pro indigentibus aedificatae*). **poor-laws**, n. *leges de indigentibus factae*. **poorly**, I. adv. *tenuiter, mediocriter, misere*. II. adj. see ILL. **poverty**, n. *paupertas, angustiae rei familiaris* (= narrow means), *difficultas domestica, tenuitas, egestas* (= want), *inopia* (= destitution), *mendicitas* (= mendicity), in comb. *egestas ac mendicitas*; — of mind, *animi egestas, tenuis et angusta ingenii vena* (Quint.); — of words, *verborum inopia, inopia ac jejunitas, sermonis inopia*; — in your mother tongue, *egestas patrii sermonis*.

pop, I. n. *crepitus, -ūs*. II. v.intr. *crepare*; to — out, *evadere, ex(s)ilire*.

pope, n. * *pontifex Romanus, * papa*. **popish**, adj. * *papisticus*.

poplar, n. *pōpulus, f.*; of the —, *pōpuleus*.

poppy, n. *papāver, -ēris, n.*

popular, adj. *in vulgus gratus*; see under PEOPLE. **populate**, v.tr. see under PEOPLE.

porch, n. *vestibulum*; in a temple or church, *pronaos* (*πρόναος*).

porcupine, n. *hystrix* (Plin.).

pore, n. *foramen* (e.g. *foramina invisibilia corporis* (Cels.)). **porosity**, n. *raritas*. **porous**, adj. *fistulosus* (Plin., = full of holes), *spongiosus, rarus*.

pore, v.tr. to — over a book, *in libro alqo haerere*; to — over, *totum se abdere in alqd.*

pork, n. (*caro*) *suilla* or *porcina*. **porker**, n. *porcus*.

porphyry, n. *porphyrites* (Plin.).

porpoise, n. *porculus marinus* (Plin.).

porridge, n. *puls, -tis, f.*; see BROTH, SOUP, OATMEAL.

porringer, n. see PLATE.

port, n. 1, *portus, -ūs*; see HARBOUR; 2, see GAIT.

portable, adj. *quod portari or gestari potest*.

portcullis, n. *cataracta*.

portend, v.intr. *portendere, augurari, significare, praemonstrare, praenuntiare*. **portent**, n. *portentum, ostentum, prodigium, monstrum, signum, omen, augurium, auspicium, †avis*. **portentous**, adj. *portentosus, monstr(u)osus, †prodigosus*. Adv. *monstr(u)ose*.

porter, n. 1, = keeper of a lodge, *janitor* (female, *janitrix*), *ostiarius*; see DOOR-KEEPER, GATE-KEEPER; 2, = one who carries burdens, *bajulus*; 3, see BEER.

portfolio, n. *scrinium*.

porthole, n. *fenestra*.

portico, n. *porticus, -ūs, f.*

portion, I. n. *pars, portio*; see PART, SHARE. II. v.tr. see DIVIDE.

portly, adj. see STOUT.

portmanteau, n. *vidulus, averta* (= cloak-bag carried behind a horse, late Imperial Rome).

portrait, n. *imago (picta)*; anyone's —, *effigies ex facie ipsius similitudine expressa*.

portrait-painter, n. *pictor qui homines coloribus reddit*. **portray**, v.tr. *depingere* (in words or colours); see DESCRIBE, PAINT.

position, n. *collocatio* (= mode in which anything is placed, e.g. of the stars, *siderum*, Cic.), *status, -ūs, habitus, -ūs*, or by *positum esse*; fig. = circumstances, *status, -ūs* (= state in which anything is), *condicio* (= condition, rank in society, circumstances), *locus* (= — in which a person is placed, Cæs.), *tempus, tempora* (= change in one's circumstances which from time to time takes

place; hence often = bad, difficult circumstances), *res* (= affairs, etc., in gen.), *fortuna* (= outward circumstances, fortune).

positive, adj. a — law, *lex scripta* (opp. *lex nata*); the — right, *jus civile* (opp. *jus naturale*), also merely *leges*; = certain, *certus*; a — statement, *affirmatio*; I make a — statement, *aiō, affirmo*; the — degree, *positivus (gradus, -ūs)* (Prisc.). Adv. *affirmate, certo*; to know —, *certo* or *certis auctoribus comperisse*; to assert —, *affirmare, confirmare*. **positiveness**, n. = positive assertion, *affirmatio*; = certainty, by circumloc. (e.g. *alqd certum habere, alqd affirmare*).

possess, v.tr. *possidere* (*ingenium, magnam vim, etc.*), *alqd* or *possessionem rei habere* or *tenere, in possessione rei esse, habere (auctoritatem), tenere* (= to hold, e.g. *tu meum habes, tenes, possides*), *alqd re praeditum, instructum, ornatum* or *affectum esse* (= to be gifted with), *inesse alci* or *in alqo*; with *est* and genit. or dat., *virtus est virium* (= virtue — es strength), *est mihi liber* (= I — a book), or with the ablat. (e.g. *Hortensius erat tantā memoriā ut, etc.*, = Hortensius — ed such a memory, that, etc.); to — partitively, *alcjs rei participem esse*; all men cannot, — all things, *non omnes omnium participes esse possunt*; not to —, *carere re*; to — not at all, *alcjs rei expertem esse*; to — richly, *alqd re abundare* or *valere*. **possession**, n. *possessio*; a taking —, *occupatio*; = the object possessed, *possessio, bona, -orum, res sua*. **possessive**, adj. *possessivus (casus)* (Gram.). **possessor**, n. *possessor, dominus*.

possible, adj. *quod esse, fieri or effici potest, quod per rerum naturam admitti potest*; a — case, *condicio quae per rerum naturam admitti potest* or simply *condicio* (Cic.); if it is, were —, if —, *si potest, si posset*; as much as —, *quantum potest (poterit, etc.)*; it is — that, etc., *fieri potest, ut, etc.*; as much as it is —, *quoad fieri potest* or *poterit*; as . . . as —, *quam* with superl. (e.g. as early as —, *quam maturrime*; as quick as —, *quam celerrime*; as shortly as —, *quam brevissime*); he joined his colleague with his army in as rapid marches as —, *quantis maximis poterat itineribus exercitum ducebat ad collegam*; to show every — care, *omnem, quam possum, curam adhibere*; every —, often merely *omnis*. Adv. *fieri potest ut, etc.*; see PERHAPS. **possibility**, n. *condicio* (= possible case, Cic.), *potestas* or *facultas* or *copia alqd faciendi* (= possession; *potestas*, as permission, power; *facultas* and *copia* = the opportunities), *locus alcjs rei* (= opportunity given through circumstances; e.g. he denies the — of this idea, *negat esse posse hanc notionem*); also when — implies that a thing can be done, by *fieri* or *effici posse* (e.g. they deny the — of anything, *alqd fieri posse negant*).

post, I. n. 1, *postis* (of a gate, etc.); *arretaria, -orum, n.* (lit. what stands erect, opp. *transversaria*, Vitruv.); *palus* (= a stake), *cippus* (esp. gravestone); 2, = military station, *locus* (= place in gen.), *statio* (= outpost, guard), *praesidium* (= any place taken by the troops, and which is to be defended); 3, = office, *locus, munus, -ēris, n., partes, -ium*; 4, = system of public conveyance, *res veredaria, res vehicularia* (= the whole institution, Imperial Rome), *rei vehiculariae curatores* (= the persons connected with it); 5, system of conveyance of letters, *tabellarii* (= letter-carriers); to send through the —, *alqd per tabellarios mittere*; to put into the —, *alqd tabellario perferendum committere*. II. v.tr. 1, of travelling, letters, etc.; see I. 4, 5; 2, of troops, (*dis*)*ponere, (col)locare, constituere*; 3, = to affix a notice, etc., *proponere*. **postage**, n. *vecturae pretium*; to pay the —, *pro vectura solvere*. **post-chaise**, n. *vehiculum publicum*,

raeda cursualis (Imperial Rome). **postern**, n. *postica, posticum*. **posthaste**, adv. *summā celeritate* or *quam celerrime*. **postillion**, n. see RIDER, GROOM. **postman**, n. *tabellarius* (= private messenger); see POST I. 5. **postscript**, n. *alqd epistulae additum*.

posterior, adj. *posterior*.

posterity, n. *posteritas* (in a wide sense, but only poetic for *progenies* or *stirps*), *posteri*, † *minores*.

posthumous, adj. *post patrem mortuum natus*.

postmeridian, adj. *postmeridianus* or *pomeridianus, post meridiem* (opp. *ante meridiem*), *tempore pomeridiano, horis pomeridianis*.

postpone, v.tr. *differre, proferre, re(f)icere*; see DEFER.

postulate, n. *sumptio*.

posture, n. 1, of body, *status, habitus, gestus* (all -ūs); 2, = condition of affairs, *status, -ūs, res, condicio, ratio*; see STATE.

pot, n. *olla*; a small —, *ollula*. **potbel-
lied**, adj. *ventriosus*. **potherb**, n. *olus, -ēris*, n. **pothook**, n. *uncus*; in writing, *uncus quem dicunt*. **pothouse**, n. *caupona*. **pot-
sherd**, n. *testa*. **pottage**, n. *jus, juris*, n.

potent, adj. see POWERFUL, EFFICACIOUS.

potentate, n. *res, tyrannus*; see SOVEREIGN.

potential, adj. *potentialis* (Gram.); see also POSSIBLE.

potion, n. *potio*; see PHILTRE.

potter, n. *figulus*; a —'s work, *opus figlinum, opera figlina* or *fictilia*, n. pl. (of several pieces); —'s vessels, earthenware, (*opus*) *figlinum, opera figlina*; —'s wheel, *rota figularis* or *figuli*; —'s workshop, *figlina* (Plin.). **pottery**, n. 1, the art, *ars figularis*; 2, = things made; see under POTTER.

pouch, n. *sacculus, saccus*; see BAG.

poultice, n. *cataplasma, -ātis*, n. (Cels.); *malagma, -ātis*, n. (= an emollient —, Cels.); a mustard —, *sinapismus*.

poultry, n. *aves cohortales* (kept in the yard) (Col.), *altilis, -ium* (= fattened —). **poul-
terer**, n. *qui altilis vendit*.

pounce, v.intr. to — upon; see SEIZE.

pound, I. n. 1, *libra, (libra) pondo* (in weight, of hard substances), *libra mensurā* (of liquids); a bowl the gold of which weighs five —s, *patera ex quinque auri (libris) pondo*; 2, of money, use *libra Anglicana* as t.t., but use *argentum* or *pecunia* where possible; 3, = enclosure for stray animals, *saeptum publicum*. II. v.tr. (*con*)
tundere, (con)terere.

pour, I. v.tr. 1, *fundere*; to — into, *infundere in alqd*; to — upon or over, *superfundere alci rei*. II. v.intr. 1, of rain, (*ef*)*fundi*; 2, fig. to — forth, (*ef*)*fundi*, or *se (ef)fundere*; 3, to — along, *ferri*; 4, to — off, *defundere*. **pour-
ing**, adj. *effusus* (of rain).

pout, v.intr. perhaps *frontem contrahere* (= to frown).

poverty, n. see POOR.

powder, I. n., in gen., *pulvis, -ēris*; as medicine, *pulvis medicatus*. II. v.tr. 1, to reduce to —, *in pulverem contere* (Plin.); 2, = to sprinkle with —, *pulvere conspergere*.

power, n. if internal, *potentia* or *vires, -ium*, (= strength); if external, *vis* (= force) or *potestas* (= authority from office), *jus, juris*, n., *potestasque, potestas ac dicio* or *dicio* alone (= authority), *facultas alci rei faciendae* (= —

of doing anything), *copiae, opes, -um, facultates -um* (= resources), *robur, nervi, lacerti* (= physical —); to strive with all one's —, *omni ope eniti ut*; it is in my —, *est* or *positum* or *situm est in meā manu*, or *potestate*; to reduce under one's —, *suae dicionis facere*; to be under the — of, *sub alci dicione atque imperio esse*; to do anything by —, *per vim facere alqd*; to possess —, *vim habere*; to compel anyone by —, *manus inferre alci*; — over persons or a nation, *potestas, imperium* (= military — or command); unlimited —, *dominatio, summum imperium, summa rerum*. **powerful**, adj. 1, physically, *validus, viribus pollens, robustus, valens, lacertosus, firmus*; 2, in influence, etc., *potens, valens, validus, gravis* (= weighty, of character); 3, of medicine, *efficax, potens* (Plin.); 4, of speech, *gravis, nervosus, validus* (Quint.). Adv. *valide* (not in Cic. or Caes.), *graviter, vehementer, valde* (= very —). **powerless**, adj. *invalidus, impotens, infirmus, imbecillus, languidus, irritus*; in political sense, *cui opes non suppeditant*; see WEAK. **powerlessness**, n. *imbecillitas, infirmitas*; in political sense by circumloc. (e.g. he felt his —, *sensit sibi opes deesse*); see WEAKNESS.

practicable, adj. *quod fieri or effici potest, facilis* (= easy, opp. *difficilis*); anything is —, *res facilitatem habet*; it is not —, *fieri or effici non potest*. **practicability**, n. *facultas, potestas*. **practical**, adj. *in agendo positus, usu peritus, ipso usu perdoctus*; — knowledge, *usus, -ūs*; to have a — knowledge of anything, *alqd usu cognitum habere, alqd usu didicisse, alci rei usum habere*; — use, *utilitas* (as regards public life). Adv. (*ex*) *usu*; to learn a thing —, *usu discere alqd*. **practice**, n. 1, = exercise, etc., *usus, -ūs, usus rerum* (= exercise and experience); *exercitatio, tractatio*, comb. *usus et exercitatio, usus et tractatio*; to have more — than theory, *minus in studio quam in rebus et usu versatum esse*; we must combine theory and —, *discas oportet et quod didicisti agendo confirmes*; the — of an attorney, *caus(s)arum actio*; of a physician, surgeon, *medicinae usus et tractatio*; 2, = habit, *mos, consuetudo*; to make a — of, *solere*; see CUSTOM. **practise**, v.tr. *alqd facere, exercere, factitare, tractare*; see PRACTICE. **prac-
titioner**, n. *medicus*.

praetor, n. *praetor*. **praetorian**, adj. *praetorius, praetorianus* (Tac.). **praetorship**, n. *praetura*.

pragmatical, adj. *molestus, qui res alienas tractat*.

prairie, n. *campus*.

praise, I. v.tr. *laudare* (in gen.), *laudem alci tribuere, laudem alci impertire* or *laude alqm impertire, laude alqm afficere* (= to give — to), *collaudare* (with others), *dilaudare* (very much, almost too much), *praedicare alqm* or *de alqo* (aloud and openly). II. n. *laus, -dis, f.* (in a subjective and objective sense), *laudatio* (= a laudatory oration), *praedicatio* (= the act of recommending one for a meritorious deed, esp. openly and in public, e.g. *quae praedicatio de meā laude praetermissa est*); they give — and thanks unto the gods, *diis laudes gratesque agunt*. **praise-
worthy**, adj. *laudabilis, laude dignus, laudandus, collaudandus, praedicandus*; to be —, *laudi esse*; to be considered —, *laude dignum duci, laudi duci*. Adv. *laudabiliter*.

prance, v.intr. perhaps *magnifice incedere* (of a person), *ex(s)ultare* (of a horse).

prank, n. to play —s, perhaps *lascivire*.

prate, prattle, v. see BABBLE, CHATTER.

pray, v.intr. and tr. 1, *precari, preces* or *precatione* facere (generally; more poet. *preces*

fundere), *supplicare* (humbly, upon one's knees); to God, *precari Deum* or *ad Deum*, *orare* or *invocare Deum* (= to invoke), *Deo supplicare* (= to entreat humbly); to — unto God that He, etc., *precari a Deo*, *ut*, etc.; to — for, *alqd a Deo precari* or *petere*; 2, = to entreat for, in more gen. sense, (*ef*)*flagitare*, *petere*, (*ex*)*poscere*, *implorare*, *rogare*, *orare alqd*; to — and beseech, *rogare atque orare*, *petere ac deprecari*. **prayer**, n. *precatio*, *supplicatio*, *preces*, -um (= the formulary, book of common —), *votorum nuncupatio* (in which we make promises). **prayerful**, adj. **prayerfully**, adv. *supplex*. **praying**, n. *precatio*, *preces*, -um, *supplicatio* (humble); a day of — and thanksgiving, *supplicatio et gratulatio*; to appoint —, *supplicationem decernere*.

preach, v.tr. and intr. **contionari* (the usual term in writers after the Reformation), **praedicare*, or *orationem (sacram) habere*, e (*sacro*) *suggestu dicere*, in *caetu Christianorum verba facere*, *de rebus divinis dicere*; to — about, in the context, *dicere de alqâ re*, *oratione explicare alqd*. **preacher**, n. **praedicator*; — to deaf ears, *monitor non exauditus*.

preamble, n. *exordium*; see INTRODUCTION.

precarious, adj. *incertus*. Adv. *parum* or *non certo*.

precaution, n. *cautio*, or by verb *providere*, *praecavere*.

precede, v.tr. *anteire*, *antegredi*, *antecedere*, *praecire*, *praegredi*. **precedence**, n. *prior locus*; to have the — before anyone, *alci antecedere*; to let anyone have the —, *alci cedere*, *alqm priore loco ire jubere*. **preceding**, adj. *antecedens*, *praecedens*; = last, *prior*, *superior*; = the one immediately before, *proximus*. **precedent**, n. see EXAMPLE.

precentor, n. *praecantor* (late).

precept, n. *praeeptum* (beforehand, what and how it is to be done), *praescriptum*, *praescriptio* (= rule, made by a higher authority, and which we have to follow, e.g. *naturae*, *rationis*; the former the — itself, the latter the act of prescribing), *lex* (made into law).

preceptor, n. *magister*; see TEACHER.

precincts, n. *ambitus*, -ūs; see LIMIT, DISTRICT.

precious, adj. *magnificus*, *splendidus*, *egregius*, *eximius*, *pulcherrimus*, *jucundissimus*, *sua-vissimus*; — stones, *gemmae*.

precipice, n. *locus praeeptus*.

precipitate, I. v.tr. *praecipitare* (from, *ex* or *de alqo loco*, into, etc., in *alqm locum*, headlong, lit. and fig.), *de(j)icere*, from (*ab* or *de*) *alqo loco*, into, in *alqm locum*, *deturbare*, *de* or *ex alqo loco*, in *alqm locum*; to — oneself, *sese praecipitare*, or merely *praecipitare*, or, in the sense of the middle voice in Greek, *praecipitari*, from, etc., *alqo loco*, *de* or *ex alqo loco*; into, in *alqm locum*; (e.g. into ruin, in *exitium*), over, *super alqm locum*, *se de(j)icere*, *se ab(j)icere* (= to throw oneself down from the wall into the sea, *e muro in mare se ab(j)icere*), *inferri* or *se inferre* in *alqd* (= to rush into, e.g. in *flammas*, in *medios ignes*, also fig., e.g. *se inferre in capitis periculum*). II. adj. *temerarius*, *praeeptus*; see HASTY, RASH. Adv. *temere*. **precipitancy**, **precipitation**, n. *temeritas*; see RASHNESS. **precipitous**, adj. *praeeptus*, *praeruptus*.

precise, adj. (*de*)*finitus* (= marked out), *accuratus* (= accurate), *subtilis* (= accurate in the choice of words). Adv. *subtiliter*; = altogether, *plane*; by *ipse* (e.g. *ipso in tempore*, = — at the right time); see EXACT, ACCURATE. **preci-**

sion, n. *subtilitas*, *proprietas verborum*; see ACCURACY.

preclude, v.tr. see HINDER, EXCLUDE.

precocious, adj. *praecox* (lit. of fruit, and fig. post Aug. of talents); see PREMATURE.

preconceived, adj. *praeprejudicatus*. **pre-conception**, n. *sententia praeprejudicata*.

preconcerted, adj. *ex composito* (*factus*, etc.).

precursor, n. *praecursor* (lit., Plin.), *praenuntius*, fig.

predatory, adj. *praedatorius*.

predecessor, n. in office, *decessor* (*antecessor*, only by Jet.); he is my —, *succedo ei*.

predestination, n. *praedestinatio* (Eecl.).

predestine, v.tr. *praedestinare* (Liv.); in a theol. sense, *praefinire*.

predetermine, v.tr. *praefinire*.

predicable, adj. *quod alci rei attribui potest*.

predicament, n. an awkward —, *difficultas*.

predicate, I. n. *attributio*, *attributum*, *res attributa*, *id quod rebus* or *personis attribuitur* or *attributum est* (= to attribute). II. v.tr. *alqd de alqâ re praedicare*, *dicere*; see SAY.

predict, v.tr. *praedicere*; see PROPHECY.

prediction, n. *praedictio*; see PROPHECY.

predilection, n. see AFFECTION.

predispose, v.tr. *animum ad alqd praeparare* or *componere*. **predisposed**, adj. *propensus* or *proclivis ad alqd*. **predisposition**, n. *animi ad alqd proclivitas*, *voluntatis inclinatio*, *studium*.

predominance, n. 1, = power, *potentia*; see POWER; 2, = greater number of, by *plures*.

predominate, v.intr. 1, *dominari*; 2, *plures esse*. **predominating**, adj. see CHIEF.

preeminence, n. *praestantia*, *excellencia*, *eminencia*. **preeminent**, adj. *praestabilis*, *praestans*, *excellens*, *praecipuus*, *summus*, *optimus*, *conspiciuus*, *insignis*. Adv. *praecipue*; see ESPECIALLY.

preexist, v.intr. *antea exstare* or *esse*. **pre-existence**, n. by verb.

preface, I. n. *prooemium* (= introduction), *praefatio* (in disputations, to ask permission or to apologise, etc.; then = written — to a book); — to a book, *prooemium libri* (not *ad librum*), *prooemium libro additum*. II. v.tr. *praefari* (= both to write a — and to make one in speaking), *praefationem dicere* (in speaking), *prooemium scribere* (= to write). **prefatory**, adj. to make a few — remarks, *pauca praefari*.

prefect, n. *praefectus*. **prefecture**, n. *praefectura*.

prefer, v.tr. 1, *praepone*, *anteponere*, *praeferre*, *anteferre* (in gen.), *alqm potissimum diligere* (= to esteem very highly), *alqd alci rei posthabere* (= to hold one thing inferior to another); *praepoptare* with infin. (= to wish rather), *malle* with infin. (to wish rather, e.g. *mori maluit*); 2, see PROMOTE; 3, see ACCUSE. **preferable**, adj. *potior*, *praepoptandus*, *praestabilior*, or by compar. of any adj. = excellent; see GOOD, EXCELLENT. Adv. *potius*. **preference**, n. by verb PREFER. **preferment**, n. by special name of office (e.g. *consulatus*), or by honos (= office).

prefix, I. v.tr. *praepone*, *anteponere*; *praescribere* (in writing). II. n. *syllaba anteposita*.

pregnancy, n. *praegnatio* (of a female with child), *graviditas* (more advanced, Cic.). **pregnant**, adj. 1, *praegnans* (in gen. of women and

animals, fig. = full of anything), *gravidam* (in a more advanced state), *gravidata* (fig.); to be —, *gravidam* or *praegnatum esse*, *ventrem ferre*, *partum ferre* or *gestare*; to be — by anyone, *gravidam esse ex alqo*; **2**, of language, *pressus* (concise); of events, *magni* or *maximi momenti*; see IMPORTANCE.

prehensile, adj. *quod adprehendendum aptum* or *accommodatum est*.

prejudge, v.tr. *prius iudicare quam alqs alqd sciat*.

prejudice, **I**. n. *opinio praejudicata*, *alqd praejudicati*, *opinio praesumpta* (preconceived); *opinio prava* (= wrong opinion), *opinio ficta* (= a false opinion, in the context often simply *opinio* = erroneous opinion), *opinionis commentum* (= fanciful dream); a — still more confirmed through the teaching of others, *opinio confirmata*; to have a — against anyone, *male de alqo opinari*; to come anywhere with a —, *alqd praejudicati afferre*. **II**. v.tr. *alqm alci suspectum reddere*, *alqm* or *alcjs animum alienum reddere* or *alienare ab alqo*; to become —d against anyone, *ab alqo alienari*; to become —d, *ab alqo alienatum esse*, *ab alqo animo esse alieno* or *averso*, very much, *ab alqo animo esse aversissimo*. **prejudicial**, adj. see INJURIOUS.

prelate, n. * *episcopus*.

preliminary, adj. see PREFATORY.

prelude, **I**. n. **1**, *prooemium*; **2**, fig. *prolusio*, *praelusio* atque *praecursio* (Plin. Min.). **II**. v.tr. **1**, perhaps *prooemium canere* (fixing sense by context); **2**, fig. *nuntiare*; see ANNOUNCE.

premature, adj. **1**, lit. *praematurus*, *praecox* (Plin.), *immaturus*; **2**, fig. *praematurus*, † *praecox*, *immaturus*, *praeproperus*. Adv. *praemature*.

premeditate, v.tr. *praemeditari* (= to think over beforehand); —d act, *quod ex consulto fit*. **premeditation**, n. *praemeditatio*; see PURPOSE.

premier, n. = prime minister, perhaps *penes quem est summa reipublicae*.

premise, v.tr. *praefuri*. **premises**, n. *aedificium* (or in pl.), *domus*, -ūs (irreg.); see HOUSE, BUILDING.

premiss, n. *propositio* (major), *assumptio* (minor). **premisses**, n. *concessa*, -orum, or *ea quae antecesserunt*.

premium, n. *praemium*.

premonition, n. *monitio*, *monitum*. **premonitory**, adj. *quod praemonet*.

preoccupy, v. *praeeoccupare* (= to seize beforehand), in pass. to be —ied, *totum alci rei deditum esse*. **preoccupation**, n. *praeeoccupatio* (lit.), *animus alci rei deditus* (fig.).

preparation, n. *praeparatio* (in gen.) *apparatio* (= a getting ready everything), *praemeditatio* (= premeditation, e.g. *futurorum malorum*), *meditatio* (= the preparing of a lesson, etc.), *commentatio* (= the thinking over anything, e.g. a play, a speech); — for a war, *apparatus*, -ūs, *belli*; to make — for a war, *bellum (ap)parare*. **preparatory**, adj. *quod alqd parat*; see PREPARE. **prepare**, v.tr. *praeparare* (for a future object), *(ep)parare* (= to get everything ready), *instruere* (= to provide everything necessary); to — oneself for, *se parare*, *se praeparare ad alqd* (in gen.), *(ap)parare alqd* (= to make preparation for), *animum praeparare ad alqd*, *se* or *animum componere ad alqd* (to — one's mind), *ante meditari alqd*, *praemeditari alqd* (= to think over, a lesson, etc.) *commentari alqd* (= to think over,

e.g. a plan, a sermon); to — for war, *se parare ad bellum*, *bellum parare* or *apparare*, *belli apparatus instruere*.

preponderance, **preponderate**, n., v.intr., see PREDOMINANCE, PREDOMINATE.

prepossess, v.tr. *capere* or *occupare* (= to preoccupy, to get the start of anything, to cause it to be in one's favour), *delenire*, *permulcere* (to win over); to — anyone's mind for anyone, *animum alcjs conciliare ad benevolentiam erga alqm*. **prepossessing**, adj. see AGREEABLE, CHARMING. **prepossession**, n. *sententia praejudicata*; see PREJUDICE.

preposterous, adj. *praeposterus*; see PERVERSE.

prerequisite, n. see REQUISITE.

prerogative, n. *quod alci proprium est*.

presage, **I**. v.tr. *portendere* (= to foreshow), *praesagire* (= to forebode); see FORETELL, PROPHECY, FOREBODE. **II**. n. *praesagium*.

Presbyter, n. * *presbyter*.

prescient, adj. † *praesciens*, or *sagax*; see WISE.

prescribe, v.tr. *praescribere* (= to order, and of a doctor). **prescription**, n. **1**, = custom, *usus*, -ūs; **2**, = medical, *medicamenti praescriptio*. **prescriptive**, adj. — right, perhaps *ius ex usu factum*.

presence, n. **1**, *praesentia*; frequent —, *assiduitas*; in anyone's —, *coram alqo praesente* (but *apud alqm* when addressing anyone, e.g. *dicere*, *loqui*, *verba facere apud alqm*); **2**, — of mind, perhaps *animus ad omnia paratus*. **present**, **I**. adj. render by circumloc., as *qui nunc est*, *qui hodie est*; the — Consul, *qui nunc Consul est*; my scholar and now my friend, *discipulus meus*, *nunc amicus*; the — state of things, *hierum status*. *Praesens*, = that which prevails and continues now in contrast with that which prevailed or will prevail at another time. *Instans*, to signify that which is imminent or at hand; "the —" is represented by *hic*; *haec tempora*, = the — time; according to the — silly custom, *more hoc insulso*; at —, *in praesenti*; for the —, *in praesens (tempus)*; the — tense, *praesens tempus* (Gram.); to be —, *adesse*, *interesse*. Adv. *moz* (= soon), *statim* (= immediately). **II**. v.tr. to — arms, *telum erigere honoris caus(s)a*; see GIVE, INTRODUCE. **III**. n. see GIFT.

presentiment, n. † *praesagium* (absolute or with gen.) and *praesagitio* (absolute, as a faculty within us); see FOREBODE.

preserve, **I**. v.tr. **1**, *sustinere*, *sustentare* (in gen. to keep up, e.g. the world, health), by anything, *alqa re*; *servare*, *conservare* (= to — so as to keep it, e.g. property, *rem familiarem cons.*, = to save), *tueri* (= to have an eye upon, to guard from falling, also to keep a building in repair, also = to entertain, keep), comb. *tueri et conservare*, *alere* (through nursing; then in gen. = to keep), comb. *alere et sustentare*, *sustentare et alere*, one's health, *valetudinem tueri*; see KEEP, SAVE; **2**, = to conserve, *condire*. **II**. n. = conserve, *fructus*, -ūs, *conditus*. **preserver**, n. (con)servator (fem. *conservatrix*), *salutis auctor*. **preservation**, n. *conservatio*, *tuitio* (= the act), *salus*, -ūtis, f., *incolumitas* (= safety); the desire of self — is innate in every being, *omni animali primus ad omnem vitam tuendam appetitus a natura datus est, se ut conservet* (Cic.).

preside, v.intr. *praesidere*; to — at, *alci rei praesidere*, *alci rei praesse*. **presidency**, n. *praefectura* or in certain cases (e.g. the Indian Presidencies), *provincia*. **president**, n. *praeses*,

Adis (= who presides), *princeps*, *caput* (= head); — at a trial, *qui iudicio praest.*

press, I. n. 1, = a machine for pressing, *prelum* (in gen. use it also for printing —), *torcular* (for wine, etc.); 2, fig. e.g. freedom of the —, *libertas* or *licentia alejs rei scribendae* or *edendae*. II. v.tr. 1, in a machine, *prelo premere*, *prelo alqd sub(j)icere*; 2, = to squeeze, *premere*, *comprimere*; 3, = to urge, to — upon, *alqm urgere*, *premere*, *alci instare*, *alqm vexare* (= to worry), *propellere* (= to drive forward); his creditors —ed him, *ei instabant creditores*; to be —ed by business, *occupationibus distineri*; 4, = to persuade, *alei instare*, *alqd ab alqo (ex)petere*; 5, = to enlist by force, *nautas vi comparare*. III. v.intr. to — forward, *contendere* (e.g. to the camp, *in castra*; to go to Rome, *Romam ire*); see HASTEN. **press-gang**, n. *qui nautas vi comparant*. **pressing**, adj. *magni* or *maximi momenti*, *gravis*; see IMPORTANT, URGENT. **pressure**, n. 1, lit. *pressio* (Vitr.), *pressus*, -ūs, *compressio*, *impetus*, *nisus*, -ūs; 2, fig. by circumloc., e.g. under — of danger, *instante periculo* or *periculo coactus*.

prestige, n. *nomen* (= mere name), *gloria*, *fama*; see FAME, REPUTATION.

presume, v.intr. 1, = to take liberties, be arrogant, *sibi arrogare*, *sumere ut*; 2, = to assume (a thing to be true, etc.), *putare*; see SUPPOSE.

presumption, n. 1, *arrogantia*; see INSOLENT; 2, = conjecture, *conjectura*; there is a — in favour of anyone, perhaps *hoc pro* or *ab alqo stat*. **presumptive**, adj. *quod ex conjectura cognitum est*, *opinabilis*. Adv. *ex conjectura*. **presumptuous**, adj. *arrogans*; see INSOLENT. Adv. *arroganter*. **presumptuousness**, n. see PRESUMPTION.

pretence, n. *simulatio*, *species*, *verba*, -orum (mere words, opp. to reality); without —, *sine fuco ac fallaciis*. **pretend**, v.tr. and intr. *simulare*; they —ed that they wanted to go hunting, and left the town, *per speciem venandi urbe egressi sunt*. **pretended**, adj. *simulatus*, *opinatus* (= imaginary), *fictus*; see FALSE, IMAGINARY. **pretender**, n. 1, *simulator*; 2, one who claims the throne, *qui regnum sibi arrogat*. **pretension**, n. 1, *postulatio*; just —, *jus*; 2, *ostentatio*; see POMP, DISPLAY.

preterite, n. *praeteritum* (*tempus*) (Gram.).

preternatural, adj. and adv. *quod praeter naturam*, *praeter modum* or *mirabili quodam modo fit*.

pretext, n. *caus(s)a*, *praescriptio*, *titulus*, *nomen* (= title, false name), *simulatio* (= the pretending of something), *species* (when we make anything bad appear as if it was something very innocent); under the — of, *per caus(s)am alejs rei*, *nomine* or *simulatione* or *simulatione atque nomine alejs rei*, *per simulationem alejs rei*, *simulatâ alqâ re*, *specie* or *per speciem alejs rei*.

pretty, adj. *bellus* (proper term), *pulcher*, *pulchellus* (= rather —, both of persons and things), *formosus* (= well-shaped, of persons), *lepidus* (= neat, of persons and things), *venustus* (= charming, of persons and things), *festivus* (= graceful, elegant), *bonus* (= not inconsiderable, of a quantity). Adv. *belle*, *pulchre*, *formose*, *lepide*, *festive*, *venuste*. **prettiness**, n. see BEAUTY.

prevail, v.intr. *esse* (= to be), *obtinere* (*fama obtinuit*, Liv.), *adducere alqm ut* (= to persuade), *multum*, *plus valere* or *pollere* (= to have much force), with anyone, *apud alqm*; *morbis crescit*, the disease —s; to — on oneself, *se ipsum vincere*; I cannot — on myself to, etc., *a me impetrare non possum ut faciam*, etc. (so *non possum adduci ut credam*; = I cannot be —ed upon to believe); to

— over, *superare*, *vincere*; to be —ed upon by entreaties, *precibus flecti* (Liv.); a —ing or prevalent opinion, *opinio vulgata*. **prevalent**, adj. (*per*) *vulgatus*, *communis*.

prevaricate, v.intr. *tergiversari*. **prevarication**, n. *tergiversatio* (= shift); see LIE.

prevent, v.tr. *prohibere ne* or *quominus impedire*, *obstare*; see HINDER. **prevention**, n. *prohibitio* (rare, or by verb). **preventive**, adj. *quod alqd impedit* or *alci rei obstat*.

previous, adj. see PRECEDING.

prey, I. n. *praeda*; beast of —, *fera*. II. v.intr. *praedari*; to — upon, *alqm bestiam venari*, *alqâ bestiâ vesci* (= to feed upon); fig. *animum*, etc., (*ex*) *edere*, *consumere*.

price, I. n. *pretium*; *annona* (= — of corn); to fix the —, *pretium facere*, *indicare* (of the seller); the — asked with the abl.; so at a high, low —, *magno*, *parvo* (*pretio*), so too gen. *magni*, *parci*, etc.; what is the —? *quanti indicas? quanti hoc vendis?* (when we ask the seller); *quanti hoc constat?* (= what does that cost? when we ask a person the value of anything); I agree with him about the —, *convenit mihi cum alqo de pretio*; the — has fallen, *pretium alejs rei jacet*; to raise the —, *pretium alejs rei efferre* or *augere*. II. v.tr. *pretium alci constituere*, *pretium merci statuere*, *pretium enumerare* or *pacisci*. **priceless**, adj. *inaestimabilis*.

prick, I. v.tr. *pungere* (of anything that stings, also gen. of sharp pain), *stimulare* (with a sharp-pointed stick, e.g. *bovem*), *mordere* (= to bite, of a pain, e.g. of a flea or a fly); to — with a needle, *acu pungeri*; to — up one's ears, *aures erigere* or *arrigere*. II. n. *punctus*, -ūs (Plin.), or by verb. **prickle**, n. *aculeus*, *spina* (= thorn). **prickly**, adj. *aculeatus*, *spinosus*.

pride, n. *superbia* (= haughtiness), *spiritus*, -ūs (= high spirit), *insolentia* (= arrogance, insolence), *contumacia* (= obstinacy), *arrogantia* (= arrogance), *fastidium* (when we treat those around us with contempt), *fastus*, -ūs (= behaviour of a person towards one with whom he disdains to have any intercourse).

priest, n. *sacerdos* (in gen. also = priestess), *antistes* (also = priestess), *flamen* (of one particular god, e.g. *flamen Dialis*); high —, *pontiff*, *pontifex maximus*. **priestcraft**, n. *ratio sacerdotum*. **priestess**, n. see PRIEST. **priesthood**, n. *sacerdotium*. **priestly**, adj. by the genit. *sacerdotis* or *sacerdotum*. **priestridden**, adj. *sacerdotibus subjectus*.

prig, n. perhaps *qui se nimium jactat*.

prim, adj. perhaps *de se nimium sol(d)icitus* or *de moribus diligentior*.

primal, **primeval**, adj. see ANCIENT.

primary, adj. *primus*, *principalis*; the — meaning of a word, *naturalis et principalis verbi significatio* (Quint.); = chief, *praecipuus*. Adv. *primo* (= at first), *praecipue* (= chiefly).

primate, n. *primas* (Eccl.).

prime, I. adj. 1, *primus* = first; 2, = excellent, *eximius*, *optimus*. II. n. 1, = the best of anything, *flos*; 2, — of life, *aetas vigens*. **prime-minister**, n. *is penes quem summa rerum est*.

primitive, adj. 1, = original, *priscus*, *antiquus*; 2, see PRIMARY.

primogeniture, n. *aetatis privilegium* (Jct.).

prince, n. 1, *adulescens* (adol-) or *juvenis regii generis*, *puer* or *juvenis regius* (= a young man of royal blood, son of a king, etc.), *filius principis*, *filius regis* or *regius*; 2, = king, *rex*;

see SOVEREIGN. **princess**, n. *mulier regii generis, mulier regio semine orta, regia virgo*; daughter of a king, etc., *filia regis* or *regia*.

principal, I. adj. *primus, princeps, principalis, praecipuus* (= chief). Adv. *maxime, praecipue, ante omnia, imprimis, praesertim, maximum partem* (= for the most part). II. n. 1, = head of a school, *magister*; 2, = capital, opp. to interest, *caput, sors, pecuniae, nummi*.

principality, n. *terra principis imperio subiecta*.

principle, n. 1, = beginning, *principium, elementum, primordia, -orum*; 2, = rule of conduct, *dogma, -ātis, n., decretum* (in anyone's mode of action); *consilium* (= a rule to act upon, and which is based upon sound reasoning), *praeceptum* (= precept, rule, to serve as a guide in our actions, also of a philosopher, Hor.), *disciplina, institutum, institutio* (= what has become a — through habit), comb. *ratio et institutio mea, praecepta institutaque philosophiae, sententia* (= opinion), *judicium* (= judgment), *regula alcijs rei* or *ad quam alqd dirigitur* (never without genit. of object, e.g. *eadem utilitatis quae honestatis est regula*), *lex* (= law); the highest moral —, *sumum bonum, ultimum* or *finis bonorum*; a man of firm —, *homo constans* (= true to his character), *homo gravis* (always acting upon —, and according to what is right), so *gravitas* = —; a man of vacillating —, *homo levis*; a man of strict —, *homo severus*; a man who acts according to his own —, *vir sui iudicii* (because it is his conviction), *vir sui arbitrii* (because he thinks fit); from —, *ratione* (= according to the adopted —), *judicio, animi quodam iudicio* (= from a certain conviction), *doctrinā* (as the result of one's studies, inquiries, etc., opp. *naturā*, from a natural feeling); always to remain true to one's —, *sibi constare*.

print, I. n. = an impression, *impressio*. II. v.tr. *exprimere alqd alqā re* or *in alqā re*; to — a book, *librum typis describere, exscribere, exprimere*.

printer, n. *typographus*. **printing-press**, n. *prelum typographicum*.

prior, I. adj. *prior*; see EARLY, BEFORE, PRECEDING. II. n. (of a monastery), in gen. *antistes, -ītis, m., *prior*, or *magister*. **prior-ess**, n. *priorissa*.

prism, n. * *prisma, -ātis, n.* (late). **prismatic**, adj. * *prismaticus* (as t.t.).

prison, n. *custodia* (lit. = act of guarding; then the place), *carcer, -ēris, m.* (= a public —), *ergastulum* (= a place commonly below ground, where slaves were made to work in chains), *vincula, -orum, n.* (= chains); to cast into —, *in custodiam* or *in vincula* or *in ergastulum mittere*, *in custodiam* (or *in vincula*) *mittere, tradere, condere, con(j)icere, in custodiam* (or *in carcerem*) *dare, includere, custodiae* or *vinculis mandare*; to take to —, *in custodiam* or *in vincula, (de)lucere*; to be (confined) in —, *in custodia esse* or *servari, custodia tenēri, in carcere* or *in vinculis esse*. **prisoner**, n. *captus, -a* (in gen.); taken — (in war), *bello captus, captivus, -a*; by the police, *comprehensus, -a*.

pristine, adj. *pristinus, priscus* (= ancient), *prior* (= former).

prithce! interj. (*die*) *quaeso, tandem, cedo*.

privacy, n. *solitudo*; see SECRECY. **private**, I. adj. *privatus* (referring to a single individual, etc., opp. *publicus*), *proprius* (only referring to the person himself, not to all, opp. *communis*), *domesticus* (= domestic, opp. *forensis*), comb. *domesticus et privatus, secretus* (= secret, without witnesses, opp. *apertus*); — affairs, *res privata* or *domestica* or *domestica et privata*; *peculium, quod sui juris est* (Jct.); — enemy,

inimicus (opp. *hostis*); a — life, *vita privata* (in gen.), *historia vitae privatae* (= history of one's — life), *vita otiosu* (= having no business to attend to), *vita umbratilis* (= easy life in retirement). Adv. *clam, secreto, occulte, remotis arbitris* (= without spectators), *privatim* (= in a private capacity). II. n. in the army, *miles privateer*, n. *navis (praedatoria)*. **privation**, n. *privatio* (= act of —), *inopia, egestas, paupertas* (= need); see POVERTY. **privative**, adj. *privaticus* (Gram.).

privilege, n. 1, = a particular right, *privilegium* (granted by special authority), *beneficium, commodum* (= any right, whereby a person derives a particular benefit; *benef.* when it is granted, *comm.* when it has been obtained; all three Jct.); 2, = exemption from a burden, *immunitas, gratia, munus, -ēris, n., beneficium* (= favour); see FAVOUR. **privileged**, adj. *privilegiarius* (Jct.); = exempt from, *immunis*.

privy, I. adj. see PRIVATE, SECRET. II. n. *sella (familiarica)*. **privy-council**, n. in imperial times *consistoriani*. **privy-purse**, n. *fiscus*.

prize, I. n. *praemium, palma*; to fix a —, *praemium (pro)ponere*. II. v.tr. *magni aestimare* or *facere*. **prize-fighter**, n. *qui praemio proposito contendit, or pugil* (= boxer).

pro and con, *in utramque partem*.

probable, adj. *probabilis, veri similis* (or as one word, *verisim-*). Adv. *probabiliter, verisimiliter (verisim-)*. **probability**, n. *probabilitas, verisimilitudo (verisim-)*.

probation, n. *probatio*; a time of —, *tempus ad alcijs facultates experiendas constitutum*. **probationer**, n. *alumnus* (fem. -a).

probe, I. n. *specillum*. II. v.tr. see EXAMINE.

probity, n. *probitas*.

problem, n. *quaestio*. **problematical**, adj. *dubius, incertus*; see DOUBTFUL.

proboscis, n. *proboscis* (Plin.), *manus, -ūs, f.* (of an elephant).

proceed, v.intr. 1, *progredi*; see Go; 2, = to come from, *oriri*; 3, = to act, *agere, facere*; see ACT; 4, to — against, *litem alci intendere*.

proceeding, n. *ratio*; legal —, *actio*; to commence —s, *actionem alci intendere*; = transactions, *acta, -orum*. **proceeds**, n. *reditus, -ūs, fructus, -ūs*.

process, n. *ratio* = course of proceedings, *actio* (= — at law); in — of time, (*procedente*) *tempore*.

procession, n. in gen. *pompa*; at a funeral, *pompa funebris*; to hold a —, *pompam ducere*.

proclaim, v.tr. *declarare* (e.g. public shows, *munera*), *edicere* (lit. of authorities = to make known a law, etc., but also = to decree in gen.), *promulgare* (= to make generally known, a law, etc.), *proponere* (= to placard, e.g. *edictum*, etc.), *praedicere* (through the herald), *pronuntiare* (= to announce). **proclamation**, n. 1, the act of —, *pronuntiatio, declaratio, praedicatio*; 2, = the thing proclaimed, *edictum*; *libellus* (= a written —).

proclivity, n. *proclivitas*, but better by circumloc. (e.g. he has a — to do anything, *est ejus alqd facere*).

proconsul, n. *pro consule* (also, but less often, *proconsul*). **proconsular**, adj. *proconsularis*.

procrastinate, v.tr., **procrastination**, n. see DELAY.

procreate, v.tr. *procreare*. **procreation**, n. *procreatio*.

procure, v.tr. (*com*)*parare* (= to see that anything is ready, for oneself or for others, e.g. *auctoritatem, gloriam, servos*, also money), *afferre* (= to bring, also of things, e.g. *auctoritatem, utilitatem, consolationem*), *acquirere* (after difficulty, e.g. *quod ad vitae usum pertinet, dignitatem, opes, divitias*), *conciliare* (= to collect together, e.g. *legiones pecuniâ, sibi benevolentiam alicj, alicj favorem ad vulgus*), *expedire* (= to manage to get, e.g. *pecunias*), *prospicere* (= to provide for, e.g. *alicj habitationem, alicj maritum*); see GET, GAIN, OBTAIN. **procurator**, n. *procurator*; see MANAGE, MANAGER. **procurer**, n. *leno*. **procuring**, n. *comparatio, conciliatio*.

prodigal, adj. see EXTRAVAGANT. **prodigality**, n. *effusio* (as act), *sumptus effusi* or *profusi* (as luxury), *profusa luxuria* (= great luxury); see EXTRAVAGANCE.

prodigious, adj. *ingens*; see ENORMOUS. **prodigy**, n. *res mira* or *mirabilis, miraculum*.

produce, I. v.tr. 1, = to bring forward, *proferre, exhibere*; *edere* (= to publish); 2, = to bring into existence, (*pro*)*creare* (of living beings and of the earth; then = to cause, e.g. danger), *gignere, parere, generare* (= to bring forth, of living beings), (*ef*)*ferre, (ef)**fundere* (of nature, also of the earth, of a field, etc.; *fundere, effundere*, always with the idea of abundance), *facere, efficere* (with the hand, by art and skill). II. n. of the earth, *quae terra gignit* or *parit, ea quae gignuntur e terrâ* (in gen.), *fructus, -ûs, reditus, -ûs*, by circumloc. *id quod agri efferunt* (of the fields). **product**, n. in arithmetic, *summa quae ex multiplicatione effecta est*; see also PRODUCTION. **production**, n. *opus, -eris, n.* (= work); of art, *opera et artificia*; whether this is a — of nature or of art, *sive est naturae hoc sive artis*. **productive**, adj. 1, *fertilis*; see FRUITFUL; 2, — of, *alicj rei efficiens*. **productiveness**, n. see FERTILITY.

proem, n. *prooemium*.

profane, I. v.tr. † *profanare, profanum facere, violare, polluere*. II. adj. *profanus* (opp. *sacrum*), *impius* (= impious); — history, *historia rerum a populis gestarum*. Adv. *impie*. **profanation**, **profaneness**, **profanity**, n. *impietas*.

profess, v.tr. *profiteri*; to — the Christian religion, *Christum sequi, doctrinam Christianam sequi*; to — to belong to a certain school, *persequi* with accus. (e.g. *Academiam*); = to assert that one is something that one is not, *se alqd esse simulare*. **professed**, adj. by circumloc. (e.g. a — Christian, *qui se Christianum esse dicit*), or by *manifestus, apertus*; see MANIFEST. Adv. *per speciem, simulatione alicj rei* (= by pretence). **profession**, n. 1, = declaration, *professio* or by *se alqd (esse) profiteri* (e.g. *Christianum (esse)*); — in opp. to practice, *verbo* (opp. *re(verâ)*); 2, = employment, *munus, -eris, n.* **professor**, n. *professor (eloquentiae, etc., Plin., Suet.)*, better *qui alqd docet*. **professorship**, n. by PROFESSOR.

proffer, v.tr. *promittere*; see OFFER.

proficiency, n. by *scientia* (= knowledge), *facilitas* (= readiness). **proficient**, adj. *eruditus, doctus* (= learned), *sciens alicj rei* (= skillful); to be —, *multum, parum, etc.*, *proficere*; see SKILFUL.

profile, n. *faciei latus alterum, imago obliqua* (= likeness in —, Plin.); in the pl. also by the t.t. *catagrapha, -orum, n.* (*κατάγραφα* (= — portrait, Plin.)).

profit, I. n. 1, = material —, *lucrum, quaestus, fructus, reditus* (all -ûs), *emolumentum, compendium* (by saving); 2, fig. *compendium, fructus,*

quaestus (rare); to make much —, *multum proficere*; see PROGRESS. II. v.intr. 1, = to be serviceable to, *ad alqd proficere, alicj (rei) prodesse, conducere, adesse* (of men = to support, so *alqm juvare*); 2, = to make progress, *proficere*; 3, = to make gain, *quaestuosum esse, fructum ferre*; see PROFITABLE. **profitable**, adj. 1, lit. *quaestuosus, fructuosus, lucrosus, frugifer* (of lands); see FRUITFUL; 2, fig. *fructuosus, frugifer, utilis*. Adv. *utiliter*. **profitless**, adj. = useless, *inutilis, vanus, futilis, irritus*; see USELESS. Adv. *frustra, incassum* (= in vain).

profligacy, I. n. *animus perditus, nequitia, flagitium*; see VICE. II. n. *homo flagitiosus, etc.*; *homo scelestus, (con)scleratus* (= one who has committed crime), *homo perditus* or *profligatus* (= incorrigible). **profligate**, adj. *flagitiosus, vitiosus, malus, turpis, libidinosus, perditus, nequam, scleratus, scelestus*. Adv. *flagitiose, male, libidiose, perditè, nequiter, turpiter, nefarie, sclerate, sceleste*.

pro formâ, adv. *dicis caus(s)â*.

profound, adj. *altus, profundus* (lit. and fig.). Adv. *penitus, prorsus*; see ALTOGETHER. **profundity**, n. *altitudo* (lit. and fig.).

profuse, adj. see EXTRAVAGANT, LAVISH.

progenitor, n. *parens*.

progeny, n. *progenies*; see OFFSPRING.

prognostic, n. *signum*; to be a — of, *alqd praenuntiare*. **prognosticate**, v.tr. see FOREBODE.

programme, n. *libellus*.

progress, I. n. 1, = journey, *iter, itineris, n.*; quite a royal —, *velut rex iter faciebat*; 2, = advance, *progressus, -ûs, progressio, processus, -ûs*; to make much or little —, *multum* or *parum proficere*. II. v.intr. 1, *progredi*; see ADVANCE; 2, = to improve, *proficere*. **progression**, n. *progressio, progressus, -ûs*; see PROGRESS. **progressive**, adj. *qui, quae, quod progreditur*. Adv. *gradatim, pedetentim* (pedetent-).

prohibit, v.tr. *vetare*; see FORBID. **prohibition**, n. *interdictum*; to issue a —, *interdicere alicj alqd re* or *ne*. **prohibitive**, **prohibitory**, adj. *qui, quae, quod vetat*.

project, I. n. *consilium* (= plan), *inceptum, propositum* (= proposal), *institutum*. II. v.intr. *prominere, eminere, exstare, pro(j)ici, projectum esse*. **projectile**, n. (*telum*) *missile*. **projection**, n. by verb. **projector**, n. *auctor*.

proletariat, n. *proletarii*.

prolific, adj. see FRUITFUL.

prolix, adj. *longus* (= long, opp. *brevis*, of persons and things), *copiosus* (= full), *verbosus* (= making too many words), *multus* (only of persons); see LONG. **prolixity**, by adj. PROLIX.

prologue, n. *prolögus*.

prolong, v.tr. *prorogare, propagare* (= to — the time of, e.g. *imperium in annum*), *producere* (= to draw out), *extendere* (= to extend, e.g. *alqd ad noctem*), *continuare* (= to continue, e.g. *militiam, alicj consulatum magistratum*), *trahere* (= to — more than we should, e.g. *bellum*), *proferre* (= to put off, e.g. *diem*), *prolatare* (= to protract, e.g. *comitia*). **prolongation**, n. *productio* (in gen.), *prorogatio, propagatio* (e.g. *vitae*), *prolatio* (e.g. *diei*). **prolonged**, adj. *longus, diuturnus*.

promenade, n. *ambulatio* (both of act and place).

prominence, n. 1, *prominentia, eminentia* (= a standing out); 2, fig. of rank, etc. *fama-gloria* or by *alqm alqd re praestare*; see SUB-

PASS. **prominent**, adj. and adv. by *prominere*, *eminere* (= to be raised above; also fig. = to distinguish oneself, e.g. *inter omnes*), *exstare* (= to stand out, lit. e.g. *capite solo ex aqua*), *excellere* (fig. = to excel in, *aliqua re* or *in aliqua re*), *praestare* or *superare aliquem aliquam rem* (fig. = to be superior in).

promiscuous, adj. *promiscuus*. Adv. *promiscue*.

promise, **I.** v.tr. *aliquid* or *de aliqua re promittere*, *polliceri*, *aliquid* (*in se*) *recipere*; = to take upon oneself, *pollicitari* (frequent.), (*de*)*spondere* (formally, by being legally bound), *aliquid*; also comb. *promittere et spondere*, *proponere* (as reward, e.g. *servis libertatem*), *pronuntiare* (publicly); "I — that," or "I — to," rendered in Latin by the accus. and infin. (gen. the fut. infin., seldom the pres. infin.), e.g. *promitto* or *polliceor me hoc facturum esse*. **II.** v.intr. = to be likely (e.g. he —s to be a great speaker, *veri simile est eum futurum esse oratorem*). **III.** n. *promissio*, *pollicitatio* (the act), *fides* (= word), *promissum* (= the thing promised); to give anyone a — to, etc., *aliquid promittere* or *polliceri*, with accus. and fut. infin.; to keep, redeem a —, *promissum* or *fidem facere* or *efficere* or *praestare* or *servare* or (*ex*)*solvere* or *persolvere*, *promisso stare* or *satisfacere*, *quod promisi* or *pollicitus sum* or *quod promissum est* (*ob*)*servare* or *efficere*, *quod promissum est tenere*, *promissi fidem praestare*. **promising**, adj. by circumloc. (e.g. a — pupil, *puer industrius*; a — crop, *seges fertilis*). **promis-sory**, adj. — note, *chirographum*.

promontory, n. *promontorium*, a small —, *lingua*, *li(n)gula*.

promote, v.tr. (*ad*)*juvare aliquem* or *aliquid*, *adjuvamento esse aliquid rei*, *adjuvatore* or (in the fem.) *adjuvtricem esse aliquid rei* or *in aliqua re* (in gen. = to give any assistance); *aliquid rei esse* (*ad*)*ministrum* (in a bad sense = to be an abettor), *augere aliquem* or *aliquid* (= to increase), *aliquid* or *aliquid rei favore*, *favere aliquid* (= to favour), *aliquid* or *aliquid rei consulere*, *prospicere* (= to take care of), *aliquid prodesse* (= to be of use), *consilio*, *studio*, *operam adesse aliquid* (= to assist anyone by advice and by acting); to — anyone's interest, *servire aliquid commodis*, *rebus* or *rationibus aliquid consulere*, *prospicere*; to — the common interest, *saluti reipublicae consulere*, *republicam juvare*, *tueri*, *reipublicae salutem suscipere* (= to try to —); = to — in office, anyone, *tollere*, *augere*, *attollere* (anyone's reputation among his fellow-citizens), *favere* (by actually favouring him), (*ex*)*ornare* (= to distinguish), *gratia et auctoritate sua sustentare* (to raise through one's personal influence), *producere ad dignitatem* (= to — to a higher rank), *promovere ad* or *in munus* or *ad* (*superiorem*) *locum* (= to — to an office, Imperial Rome), *muneri praeficere* (= to appoint to an office, to set over); *tra(n)sducere aliquem in ampliorem ordinem* or *ex inferiore ordine in superiorem ordinem* (a military office). **promotor**, n. *auctor*, *adjutor*, *fautor*. **promotion**, n. — of our welfare, *amplificatio nostrarum rerum*; — to a higher office, *amplior honoris gradus*, —us, *dignitatis accessio*, *officium amplius*.

prompt, **I.** adj. *promptus*. Adv. *cito*; see QUICKLY. **II.** v.tr. *aliquid aliquid sub(j)icere*. **prompter**, n. *qui aliquid aliquid sub(j)icit*. **promptitude**, **promptness**, n. *celeritas*; see QUICKNESS, READINESS.

promulgate, v.tr. *promulgare*. **promulgation**, n. *promulgatio*.

prone, adj. **1.** = flat, *pronus*; **2.** = tending to, *pronus*, *proclivis*, *propensus ad aliquid*. **prone-ness**, n. *proclivitas* (rare), or by adj.

prong, n. *dens*, —tis, m. (of a fork).

pronoun, n. *pronomen* (Gram.).

pronounce, v.tr. letters, etc., *enuntiare*, *exprimere*, *dicere* (= to utter with the voice), *lit(t)eras sonis enuntiare*; to — one word after the other, *verba continuare*; it is difficult to —, *haud facile dictu est*; = to utter formally, *efferre verbis*; *explicare*, *explanare verbis* (= to explain in words); to — a sentence, an opinion, *sententiam dicere*, *sententiam pronuntiare* (= to announce the verdict of the judge). **pronunciation**, n. *appellatio* (= the — of a letter, etc.); *pronuntiatio* (Quint., always = *actio*, i.e. the whole recitation); *locutio* (= the act of speaking), *vox* (= the voice of the person that speaks), *vocis sonus*, in the context *sonus* (= the tone of the voice).

proof, n. *tentamen* (= trial); = the act of proving, *probatio*, *demonstratio* (= a strict — of anything; also in mathematics), *argumentatio* (= by giving clear reasons); the — of it is difficult, *difficile est probatu*; = that by which anything is proved (sign in gen.), *signum*, *indiciu(m)*, *documentum*, *specimen* (the foregoing two = specimen, example, sample; but *specimen* never in the plur. in ancient writers); = reasons which serve as a —, *argumentum* (= reason founded upon facts); *ratio* (= reasonable grounds); to give —, *argumenta* or *rationes afferre*; to bring forward many —s for the existence of a Supreme Being, *multis argumentis Deum esse docere*; very often *argumentum* is left out in Latin when an adj. is used in English (e.g. the strongest — is, *firmissimum hoc afferri videtur*, *quod*, etc.). **prove**, **I.** v.tr. = to show, *significare*, *ostendere*, *declarare*, (*com*)*probare*, *praestare* (= to perform what we are expected to do); to — anything by one's actions, *aliquid praestare re*, *aliquid comprobare re*; to — oneself as, etc., *se praebere aliquem*, *exhibere aliquem* (e.g. as a friend of the people, *exhibere virum civilem*), *se praestare aliquem* (= to — oneself really to be, etc.); = to show by reasoning, *docere*, (*argu*)*mentis demonstrare* (= to show, demonstrate in every point, by logical reasons), (*con*)*firmare*, generally *firmare* (= to assert, affirm by reason), *probare aliquid aliquid* (= to — to anyone the possibility of a thing), *efficere* (= logically to — that anything can be done), *evinocere* (= to — beyond all doubt); this is —d by showing that, etc., *eius rei testimonium est*, *quod*, etc.; this —s nothing, *nullum verum id argumentum*; the result —d it, *exitus approbavit*; the mode of proving anything, *probationis genus*, —eris, n., *argumentationis genus*, *via*, *ratio probandi* (= way in which anything can be —d), *argumentatio* (= argumentation), *ratio* (= manner in which we proceed in proving anything, Cic.). **II.** v.intr. = to turn out, *fieri*, *evadere*. **proven**, p.part. e.g. not —, *non liquet*.

prop, **I.** n. **1.** lit. *adminiculum* (in gen.), *pedamen(tum)* (for vines), *stacumen* (for vines, etc.); **2.** fig. *adminiculum*, *firmamentum*, *subsidiu(m)*, *praesidiu(m)*; see HELP. **II.** v.tr. **1.** lit. *fulcire* (in gen.); **2.** fig. *aliquid adesse*, to be —ped by, *aliquid (re) niti*; see SUPPORT.

propagate, v.tr. **1.** applied to plants; to — by layers, *propagare*; to — by grafting, *inserere*; = to produce, *gignere*; **2.** fig. *gignere* (et *propagare*), *serere* (= to sow). **propagation**, n. **1.** by layers, *propagatio*; **2.** of a report, etc., *rumorem serere*.

propel, v.tr. *propellere*.

propensity, n. *proclivitas* or *animus proclivis ad aliquid*; see INCLINATION.

proper, adj. **1.** *proprius* (= peculiar, opp. *communis*), *verus* (= true, real, opp. *falsus*), *germanus* (= genuine); if we add — in order to lay a stress upon the noun, we use *ipse* (e.g. *ipsi Argentini*); the — word, *verbum proprium* (opp.

verbum translatum); the — Metellus, *verus et germanus Metellus*; **2**, = becoming, *decōrus, honestus*; = suitable, *aptus, idoneus, accommodatus ad alqd.* Adv. *proprie, vere*, comb. *proprie vereque, germane*. **property**, n. **1**, *dominium* (Jct., = the — or the legal title to anything, different from *possessio*, possession), *patrimonium* (= patrimony; also fig. with *tamquam* before it, of mental, etc., qualities), *peculium* (= the stock or money which a son with the consent of his father, or a slave with the consent of his master, had of his own; private —), *possessiones* (= landed —), *bona, -orum*, n., *fortuna* (= effects); *census, -ūs* (in gen.); by *res* (sing. or plur.) in a gen. sense (e.g. moveable —, *res moveables, res quae moveri possunt*); or by *proprius, -a, -um*, also comb. with poss. pron. *proprius meus* (*tuus*, etc.), and often by poss. pron. alone (e.g. that is my —, *hoc meum* or *hoc meum proprium est*); to consider anything as one's —, *suum alqd ducere*; **2**, = peculiarity, *proprietas, quod alqjs (rei) proprium est*. **property-tax**, n. *tributum ex censu collatum*. **proprietary**, adj. by *proprius*. **proprietor**, n. *possessor, dominus*. **proprietorship**, n. *dominium, possessio*.

prophecy, n. **1**, as the act, *praedictio* (e.g. *rerum futurarum*), *vaticinatio*; **2**, that which is prophesied, *praedictum, vaticinium*. **prophecy**, I. v.tr. *praedicere, praenuntiare* (in gen. = to foretell), *vaticinari, canere, augurari* (= to augur). II. v.intr. *futura praedicere* or *praenuntiare, vaticinari* (= to act the part of a vates, to — by divine inspiration). **prophet**, n. *vates, -is*, m. and f., † *vaticinator, † fatiloquus*. **prophetess**, n. *vates, -is*. **prophetic**, adj. *divinus, praesagens, fatidicus, vaticinus* (= concerning prophecies, e.g. writings). Adv. *divinitus, caelesti quodam instinctu mentis, instinctu divino afflatuque* (all = inspired).

propinquity, n. *propinquitas* (= relationship), *affinitas* (= by marriage).

propitious, adj. *propitius, aequus, † secundus, faustus* (of things). Adv. by adj. **propitiousness**, n. by adj. **propitiate**, v.tr. see CONCILIATE. **propitiation**, n. *placatio* (e.g. *deorum*). **propitiatory**, adj. by verb.

proportion, I. n. *proportio, commensus, -ūs*, (= measure or size of a thing in — to another, Vitruvius), *symmetria* (Vitruvius); in a general sense it is best rendered by *ratio* (= the relation of one thing to another), or by *comparatio* (when two or more things are in a certain relation to each other); an arithmetical, geometrical —, *ratio arithmetica, geometrica*; in — to, *pro portione alqjs rei, pro ratā parte, pro* with abl. (e.g. *pro viribus*, in — to one's power); see PROPORTIONATE. II. v.tr. *alqd dirigere ad alqam rem*. **proportional**, **proportionate**, adj. *pro portione, pro, prae* with abl., or by *ad* with acc., or by *ut est* with the object compared in the nomin. (e.g. *pro viribus, prae aliis, pro numero, ad cetera, ut tum erant tempora*); see PROPORTION.

proposal, n. = what anyone proposes, *condicio*; — of a law, *legis latio* (in the forum), *rogatio* (in the comitia to be accepted by the assembly of the people); to vote for a — in the senate, *pedibus ire in alqjs sententiam*; = suggestion, plan, *consilium, ratio, propositum*; to make a —, *condicionem ferre* or *proponere*; to make the — of anything, *alqd proponere* (= to move), *alqd suadere* (= to try to recommend, to advise), *alqd commendare* (= to recommend). **propose**, v.tr. **1**, *proponere*; to — a law, *legem ferre* or *rogare, rogationem* or *legem ferre*; **2**, in marriage, perhaps *alqam in matrimonium petere*;

3, see PURPOSE, INTEND. **proposer**, n. of a law, (*legis*)*lator*, in gen. *auctor alqjs rei*. **proposition**, n. **1**, see PROPOSAL; **2**, in logic, *thesis* (Quint.); in a wider sense *propositum*.

propriety, n. *convenientia, decōrum, honestas*.

prorogue, v.tr. *prorogare*. **prorogation**, n. *prorogatio*.

proscribe, v.tr. *proscribere*. **proscription**, n. *proscriptio*.

prose, n. *prosa (oratio)* (Quint.), *oratio soluta* (in opp. to *oratio astricta, devincta*), or merely *oratio* (in opp. to *poemata*). **prosaic**, adj. *jejunus, frigidus*.

prosecute, v.tr. **1**, = to carry out, *gerere, facere, exsequi, perficere*; see DO; **2**, = to bring an action against, *alqm accusare, reum facere de alqā re, alqm postulare*. **prosecution**, n. **1**, use verb PROSECUTE, **1**; **2**, *accusatio*. **prosecutor**, n. *accusator*.

proselyte, n. *discipulus*. **proselytism**, n., **proselytize**, v.tr. *alqm discipulum facere*.

prosody, n. *versuum lex et modificatio* (Sen.).

prospect, n. **1**, = view, *prospectus, -ūs, conspectus, -ūs*; to have a —, *spectare ad or in alqm locum*; **2**, = hope, *spes* (e.g. *mercedis*); some —, *specula*. **prospective**, adj. *futurus*; see FUTURE. Adv. *in futurum*.

prospectus, n. *libellus*.

prosper, v.intr. *crescere* (lit. and fig. = to grow), *provenire* (lit. and fig.), *bonā fortunā uti*. **prosperity**, n. *res secundae or prosperae or florentes, copiae (rei familiaris)* (= good circumstances); general —, *salus, -utis, communis, omnium felicitas*. **prosperous**, adj. *secundus, prosper(us), fortunatus*. Adv. *secunde, prospere, fortunate*.

prostitute, I. n. *mulier impudica* (= any unchaste woman), *amica, meretrix, prostibulum*. II. v.tr. **1**, *publicare*; **2**, fig. *alqā re abuti*. **prostitution**, n. **1**, *vita meretricia*; **2**, use PROSTITUTE, II. **2**.

prostrate, I. v.tr. **1**, = to throw down, (*pro*)*sternere*; **2**, to — oneself before anyone, *ad pedes alqjs procumbere* or *se ab(j)icere* or *se submittere* or *prosternere, ad genua alqjs procumbere, supplicem se ab(j)icere alci* (as a suppliant); **3**, fig. *alqm or animum affligere, percellere, frangere*. II. adj. by part. of verb, to lie —, (*humis*) *jacere*. **prostration**, n. by the verb.

protect, v.tr. *tuēri, tutari, defendere* (= to ward off, *ab alqā re, contra alqd*); (*pro*)*tegere* (= to cover, *ab alqā re, contra alqd*), *munire* (= to fortify), *custodire* (= to guard), *praesidere alci rei, praesidem esse alqjs rei, alci praesidio esse, prohibere alqd* (= to keep off) or *prohibere alqd ab alqo or alqm ab alqā re*. **protection**, n. *tutela, praesidium, defensio, patrocinium, clientela* (= relation of patron and client), *fides, arx, portus, -ūs, perfugium*; to take under your —, *alqm in fidem recipere* (as a lord or sovereign), *alqjs patrocinium suscipere* (as a defender at law). **protective**, adj. use verb. **protector**, n. *defensor, tutor* (rare), *propugnator* (e.g. *quasi propugnator patrimonii sui*, Cic.), or by verb.

protest, I. v.intr. *asseverare* (= to affirm with assurance), *affirmare* (= to assure), *adjurare* (upon oath); by the gods, (*ab*)*testari deos*; = to — against, *intercedere, intercessionem facere* (esp. of a magistrate), against anything, *alci rei intercedere* (= to interfere in a thing by virtue of one's office, officially), *interpellare* (= to interrupt a speaker). II. n. *interpellatio* (= interruption of a speaker), *intercessio* (by the authorities, etc.)

Protestant, adj. and n. * *a lege pontificis Romani abhorrens*. **Protestantism**, n. * *Protestantismus*.

protocol, n. *tabulae, commentarii* (in gen.).

prototype, n. *exemplum*.

protract, v.tr. *producere*; see DELAY, PROLONG.

protrude, I. v.tr. *protrudere*. II. v.intr. *protrudi, prominere*; see PROJECT.

protuberance, n. *tuber, gibber* (Plin.). **protuberant**, adj. *eminens, prominens* (= projecting).

proud, adj. *superbus, arrogans, fastidiosus* (= disdainful), *contumax* (= stubborn); to be —, *alqā re inflatum or elatum esse or tumere*; — flesh, (med. t.t.) *caro fungosa* (Plin.). Adv. *superbe, arroganter, contumaciter, fastidiose*.

prove, v.tr. see PROOF.

provender, n. *pabulum*; FORAGE, FOOD.

proverb, n. *proverbium, verbum* (= word); to become a —, *in proverbii consuetudinem venire, in proverbium venire, cedere*; according to the —, *ut aiunt*. **proverbial**, adj. *proverbii loco celebratus* (= well known, e.g. *versus*), *quod proverbii locum obtinet, quod in proverbium or in proverbii consuetudinem venit* (= what has become —); see PROVERB. Adv. *proverbii loco* (= as a proverb), *ut est in proverbio, ut proverbii loco dici solet*; see PROVERB.

provide, I. v.tr. *instruere or ornare alqm alqā re* (= to — with), *alci rei providere, alqd (com)parare, praeparare, alqd alci praebere* (= to give). II. v.intr. 1, = to order, *jubere, edicere* (of an edict); 2, = to — for anyone, *alci consulere, providere* (= to consult the interests of); = to make adequate provision for, *alqm re familiari or copiis or pecuniā instruere*; he is —d for, *habet unde vivat*; to — against, (*pro*)*videre, praecavere ne quid fiat*. **provided**, I. adj. — with, *alqā re instructus, ornatus, praeditus*. II. conj. — that, (*dum*)*modo* with subj., *ed lege or condicione ut or ne*. **providence**, n. = forethought, *providentia*; = divine —, *deorum providentia* (*providentia* alone in Quint., Sen.), or use *deus or dei* (*d(i)*). **provident**, adj. *providus, diligens* (= careful); see CAREFUL. Adv. *diligenter*, or by adj.; see PROVIDENT. **providentially**, adv. *dis faventibus, divinitus*. **providing that**, conj. see PROVIDED, II. **provision**, I. v.tr. to — a town, *oppidum cibo or rebus necessariis instruere*. II. n. 1, to make — for; see PROVIDE, II. 2; 2, = stipulation, *condicio*; see STIPULATION. **provisional**, adj. by adv. use *ad* or *in tempus*. **provisions**, n. *cibus, cibaria, -orum, alimentum, victus, -ūs, commeatus, -ūs, frumentum, res frumentaria* (the last three esp. of — for an army).

province, n. 1, = duty, *provincia, officium*; 2, = district, *regio* (in gen.), *provincia*. **provincial**, adj. *provincialis* (= belonging to a province); — (manners), etc., *rusticus, agrestis, inurbanus*.

proviso, n. see PROVISION, II. 2.

provocation, n. **provocative**, adj. by PROVOKE.

provoke, v.tr. 1, = to call forth, (*com*)*movere* (e.g. *iram*), *ciere, concitare*; 2, = to make angry, *alci stomachum movere or facere*; see VEX, IRRITATE; 3, to — to anything, *alqm ad alqd incitare, concitare, impellere, irritare*; see URGE. **provoking**, adj. *molestus*. Adv. *molestē*.

provost, n. *praeses, -idis, m.*, or *alci rei praepositus*.

prow, n. *prora, pars prior navis*.

prowess, n. *virtus, -ūtis, f.*; see VALOUR.

prowl, v.intr. *vagari, peragrare*; to — for plunder, *praedari*.

proximate, adj. by *proximus*; see NEAR, NEXT. **proximity**, n. see NEARNESS.

proxy, n. = agent, *procurator, vicarius*; by —, *per procuratorem*; to vote by —, perhaps *per alium suffragium ferre*.

prude, n. *mulier putida* (= affected).

prudence, n. *providentia* (= foresight), *cautio, circumspectio, prudentia, diligentia, gravitas* (as moral characteristic). **prudent**, adj. *providus, cautus, circumspectus, consideratus, prudens, diligens*. Adv. *providē, caute, circumspecte, considerate, diligenter*; see WISDOM.

prune, v.tr. 1, to — trees, *arbores (am)putare* (= to lop off), *tondere* (e.g. hedges), *purgare, intervellere* (Col., = to tear off branches here and there), *pampinare* (of vines); 2, fig. *amputare, resecare*.

pruner, n. of trees, *putator, frondator*. **pruning-hook**, n. *falx*.

prurience, n. see LUST.

pry, v.tr. and intr. to — into, *alqd rimari, investigare, scrutari*.

psalm, n. *psalmus* (Eccl.). **psalmist**, n. *psalmista, m.* (Eccl.). **psalter**, n. *psalterium* (Eccl.). **psaltery**, n. *psalterium*.

pshaw! interj. *phui!*

psychical, adj. *de animā* (e.g. — research, *investigatio quae de animā fit*).

psychology, n. * *psychologia* (as t.t.), or *investigatio quae de animo or mente fit*. **psychological**, adj. * *psychologicus*; see above. **psychologist**, n. *humani animi investigator*.

puberty, n. *aetas puber*.

public, I. adj. 1, before everyone's eyes, *quod in aperto ac propatulo loco est or fit* (= in an open place), *quod palam or coram omnibus fit* (= before everybody's eyes), *publicus*; not to appear in —, *publico carere or se abstinere*; a — house, *caupona* (cop-), *deversorium*; 2, concerning the State, etc., *publicus* (in gen., opp. *privatus*), *forensis* (referring to — life, opp. *domesticus*); at the — expense, *sumptu publico, de publico, publice, impendio publico*; by — measures, *publico consilio, publice*; the — credit, *fides publica*; the — opinion, *vulgi opinio*. Adv. *aperte, palam, coram omnibus, in propatulo, in publico, foris*. II. n. the —, *homines* (= the people in gen.), *populus* (= all the people), *vulgus, -i, n.* (= the great mass), *spectatores* (= spectators), *auditores* (= the audience), *lectores* (= the readers). **publican**, n. 1, *publicanus* (= farmer of the public taxes); 2, = innkeeper, *caupo* (who keeps a public-house). **publication**, n. *editio libri* (Plin.); = the book itself, *liber*. **publicity**, n. e.g. of proceedings, *consilia palam or coram omnibus inita*; to shun —, *celebritatem odisse or fugere homines* (= not to like to go out), *lucem fugere* (in gen. = to shun the light of day, fig. not to like to appear before the public). **publish**, v.tr. a work, etc., (*in lucem*) *edere, emittere, foras dare*. **publisher**, n. of a book, *qui librum edendum curat*.

pudding, n. *placenta* (= cake).

puddle, n. see POOL.

puerile, adj. *puerilis* (= both childlike and foolish).

puff, I. v.tr. *inflare* (lit. and fig.); to — up with pride, to be —ed up, *superbire, tumescere*. II. v.intr. 1, = to blow, *flare, spirare*; see BLOW; 2, = to pant, *anhelare*. **puffy**, adj. *inflatus*.

pugilism, n. *pugilatus, -ūs, pugilatio*. **pugilist**, n. *pugil*.

pug-nosed, adj. *simus*.

pull, I. v.tr. 1, = to tweak, *vellere* (e.g. *aurem*, to — the ear), *vellicare* (Plaut., Quint.); 2, = to drag, *trahere*, *ducere*, *vehere*; to — down, *demoliri*, *dis(j)icere*, *diruere*; to — out, (*e*)*vellere*, *eripere*. II. n. *tractus*, -*ūs* (mostly poet.), *nisus*, -*ūs*, *vis*, *impetus*, -*ūs*, or by verb.

pullet, n. *pullus gallinaceus*.

pulley, n. *trochlea*, *machina tractatoria* (Vitr.).

pulmonary, adj. *quod ad pulmones pertinet*.

pulp, n. *caro* (Plin., of fruits).

pulpit, n. in the context merely *suggestus*, -*ūs*.

pulsate, v.intr. *palpitare*, *agitari*, *moveri*.

pulsation, n. *palpitatio*, *motus*, -*ūs*; see MOVEMENT. **pulse**, n. *arteriarum* or *venarum pulsus*, -*ūs* (Plin., = the beating of the —), *venae* (the — itself); the — does not beat equally, *venae non aequis intervallis moventur*.

pulse, n. as a vegetable, *legumen* (or in pl.).

pulverize, v.tr. 1, *in pulverem redigere*; 2, fig. *percellere*.

pumice, n. *pumex*.

pump, I. n. *antlia*, *tympanum*. II. v.intr. *antliā exhaurire*; to — a ship, *sentinam exhaurire*.

pumpkin, n. *pepo* (Plin.).

[**pun**, n. *logi* (λόγοι, Cic. in Non.), *facetiae*.

punch, n. = a drink, *cal(i)dum* (= hot water and wine).

Punch, n. see PUPPET.

punch, I. n. 1, = drill, *terebrā*; 2, see BLOW. II. v.tr. 1, *terebrare*; 2, *tundere*, *fodere*.

punctilio, n. perhaps *diligentia* (= carefulness), *dubitatio* (= doubt, where — keeps from action), *fastidium* (= pride), *sol(l)icitudo* (= anxiety). **punctilious**, adj. *sol(l)icitus* (= anxious), *diligens* (= careful), *accuratus* (= exact). Adv. *diligenter*, *accurate*. **punctiliousness**, n. *sol(l)icitudo*, *diligentia*, *religio* (in religious matters).

punctual, adj. *diligens* (= exact, careful); to be — to an appointment, *ad* or *in tempus advenire*. Adv. *diligenter*, *ad tempus* (= at the appointed time), *ad diem* (= on the day appointed). **punctuality**, n. *diligentia* (care).

punctuate, v.tr. *notis distinguere*, *interpungere* (Sen.). **punctuation**, n. *interpunctio*; — mark, *interpunctum*.

puncture, I. n. *punctum* (Plin.). II. v.tr. *pungere*, *compungere*.

pungent, adj. *acer*, *acutus*, *acerbus*, *mordax*, all lit. and fig. Adv. *acriter*, *acute*, *acerbe*.

punish, v.tr. *punire*, *poenā afficere* (= to indict punishment), *in alqm animadvertere*, *multare*, *castigare* (= to correct, chastise, *verbis*, *verberibus*); to — anything, *alqd vindicare* (= to avenge), *alqd ulcisci*, *persequi*, or comb. *ulcisci et persequi*; to — anyone very severely, *gravissimum supplicium de alqo sumere*; to — anyone with exile, fine, or imprisonment, *exilio*, *pecuniā*, or *vinculis multare*; to — any infringement of the law, any violation of one's rights, *delicta*, *violata jura exsequi*; to be —ed, *puniri*, also *poenas dare*, *solvere*, *pendere*, *expendere*, by anyone, *aloi*, for anything, *alqis rei* (= to pay). **punishable**, adj. *poenā dignus*. **punisher**, n. *castigator*, *vindex* (= avenger), *ultor* (= revenger). **punishment**,

n. 1, the act, *castigatio*, *multatio*, *animadversio* (e.g. *viti*); 2, the — itself, *poena* (as an atonement), *noxa* (as loss or injury) *multa* (more particularly = fine: the latter the act), *damnum* (= penalty), *supplicium* (= cruel —, torture, violent death), *animadversio* (= reproof, in order to correct anyone), also comb. *animadversio et castigatio*; — by confiscation of property, *multatio bonorum*; capital —, *poena vitae* or *capitis*, *supplicium capitis*, *ultimum supplicium*, *extremum supplicium*; fear of —, *metus*, -*ūs*, *poenae* or *animadversionis*; to inflict — on anyone, see PUNISH; to suffer —, *poenam* or *supplicium* (*de*)*pendere*, *expendere*, *solvere*, *persolvere*, *dare*, *subire*, *perferre*, *luere* or *ferre*.

puny, adj. *pusillus* (e.g. *animus*); a man of — stature, *homo brevi staturā*; a — fellow, *homuncio*.

pupil, n. 1, *pupula*, *pupilla*, *acies* (= a sharp eye); 2, at a school, etc., *alumnus* (m.), *alumna* (f.), *discipulus*, *discipula*. **pupillage**, n. *status*, -*ūs*, or *condicio pupilli*.

puppet, n. *neurospaston* (Aul. Gell.) (better written as Greek *νευρόσπαστον*); see DOLL.

puppy, n. 1, *catulus*, *catellus*; 2, fig. *adulescentulus ineptus*.

purchase, I. v.tr. 1, lit. (*co*)*emere*, *mercari*; 2, fig. *emere*, *redimere*, *mercari*. II. n. 1, act of —, *emptio*; 2, thing bought, *merx* (= merchandise), *quod emptum est* (in gen.). **purchaseable**, adj. *venalis*. **purchaser**, n. *emptor*.

pure, adj. see CLEAR; 1, = free from moral guilt, *purus*, *integer*, comb. *purus et integer* (= without a stain in his moral character, etc.), *castus* (= chaste), comb. *purus et castus*, *castus purusque* (e.g. body, mind), *integer castusque*, *sanctus* (= pleasing to God, holy), *insons* (= free from guilt, whose conscience does not accuse him of any crime, etc., innocent, opp. *sons*), comb. *purus et insons*, *emendatus* (= spotless, perfect, e.g. morals, a man), *incorruptus*; — virgin, *virgo casta*; 2, = not mixed with anything, lit., *purus* (in gen.), *merus* (= mere, not mixed with, opp. *mixtus*); — water, *aqua pura*; — wine (*vinum*) *merum*; — gold, *aurum purum* (*putum*); 3, fig. *purus*, *sincerus*; — language, *sermo purus* or *rectus* or *bonus* or *emendatus*; — joy, *sincерum gaudium*; = clean, *mundus*, *purus*. Adv. *pure*, *integre*, *caste*; = entirely, etc., *prorsus*, *plane*; — spiritual, *ab omni concretione mortali segregatus* (e.g. a being, *mens*, Cic.); the — spiritual state of the soul, *is animi status in quo sevocatus est a societate et contagione corporis* (Cic.). **purity**, n. fig. *castitas*; — of a language, *sermo purus* or *emendatus* or *purus et emendatus*; — of expression, *incorrupta integritas*, *quasi sanitas* (i.e. healthy vigour), *sanitas* (Quint.); *munditia verborum*, *mundities orationis* (= free from foul language, Aul. Gell.); moral —, *castitas* (as quality), *castimonia* (= abstinence from that which is bad, (chiefly in a religious sense), *sanctitas* (= holiness, as virtue), *sanctimonia* (= innocence of character), *integritas* (= integrity), *innocentia* (= disinterestedness, opp. *avaritia*), *gravitas* (= dignity). **purify**, v.tr. (*re*)*purgare*, *expurgare*, *purum facere* (in gen.); *purificare* (Plin.); *lustrare* (= to — by offering an expiatory sacrifice), *emendare* (= to — from faults); to — the language (from bad words, etc.), *expurgare sermonem*, *emendare*, *consuetudinem vitiosam et corruptam purā et incorruptā consuetudine emendare*. **purification**, n. *purgatio* (in gen.), *lustratio* (= — by an expiatory sacrifice); festival of —, *Februa*, -*orum* (on 15th Feb.). **Purism**, n. *in scribendo* (or *dicendo*) *elegantia*. **Purist**, n. *in*

scribendo or *dicendo* diligens. **Puritan**, n., **Puritanism**, n. *qui de sacris diligentior* or *religiosior est*. **Puritanically**, adv. *severius*; see STRICTLY.

purgatory, n. *purgatorium* (Eccl.). **purgation**, n. *purgatio, lustratio*. **purgative**, adj. and n. *medicina alvum purgans, inaniens, bonam faciens, movens*. **purge**, v.tr. and intr. **1**, of the medical man, *alvum purgare, bonam facere, movere, de(j)icere*; **2**, see PURIFY.

purl, v.intr. *murmurare, sonare, susurrare*.

purloin, v.tr. *avertere*; see EMBEZZLE, STEAL.

purple, **I**. n. **1**, = purple colour, *purpura, ostrum* (= the liquor of the shell-fish used for dyeing purple), *conchylium* (= purple proper), *color purpureus*; **2**, *purpura, vestis purpurea* (= garments, covering, etc.). **II**. v.intr. to grow —, † *purpurare*.

purport, **I**. n. see MEANING, OBJECT. **II**. v.tr. see MEAN.

purpose, **I**. n. *propositum, consilium, institutum, sententia, animus, mens* (our "mind"), *voluntas* (= wish), or by *velle* (e.g. my — was to go, *ire volui*), with this —, *eo consilio, ut*, or by *ad* with gerund or gerundive (e.g. I was sent for the — of seeking him, *ad eum petendum missus sum*); on —, *consulto, de industria, dedita opera*; to what —, *quo consilio*; see WHY; to no —, without —, *nullo* or *sine consilio, temere*; to the —, *ad rem, apposite*. Adv. *consulto*; see ON PURPOSE, PURPOSE, **I**. **II**. v.tr. *statuere*; see INTEND. **purposeless**, adj. *vanus, inanis, irritus, cassus, inutilis*.

purr, v.intr. perhaps *sonitum edere, or gaudium sonitu exhibere*.

purse, n. *marsupium, zona, crumena, sacculus*. **purse-proud**, adj. *pecunia superbus*.

pursuant, prep. — to, in pursuance of, *secundum alqd* (e.g. of a law, *ex lege, ex decreto*).

pursue, v.tr. *alqm persequi, prosequi, consecrari, insequi, insectari, alci insistere, instare*, all lit. and fig. **pursuit**, n. *studium, cupiditas* (= desire for anything), *ars, quaestus, -us*; to make a — of anything, *alqd factitare* or *exercere*.

purveyor, n. *obsonator*, or by *providere*.

pus, n. *pus* (Cels.). **pustule**, n. *pustula* (Cels.).

push, **I**. v.tr. *pellere, trudere, offendere, pulsare, alqm, with, alqa re* (e.g. *capite, cubito, pede aut genu*), *sodere alqm* or *alqd, with, alqa re*; to — forward, *propellere, impellere*; to — back, *repellere*; to — down, *depellere*. **II**. v.intr. to — on, *contendere, instare*; see HASTEN. **III**. n. (*im*)*pulsus, -us, impetus, -us*; to make a —, *instare*. **pushing**, adj. *acer*; see EAGER.

pusillanimous, adj. *timidus, abjectus, humilis, demissus, fractus*. Adv. *timide, abjecte, humiliter, demisse, animo abjecto, etc.* **pusillanimity**, n. *timiditas, formido* (= fear), *animus timidus, etc.* (see above), *animi demissio, infractio, or imbecillitas*.

put, v.tr. in gen., *ponere* (e.g. *calculus*), to — to or near, *apponere alqd alci rei* or *ad alqd, proponere alqd alci rei, admovere alqd alci rei, referre alqd ad alqd*; to — a thing in its proper place, *alqd suo loco ponere*; to — away, *abdere, ponere* (the latter fig. = to lay aside); to — upon, *alqm* or *alqd imponere* or *inferre in alqd* (e.g. *puerum in equum*), *collocare alqd in alqa re*, seldom *in alqd* or merely *alqa re, alqd accommodare alci rei* or *ad alqd*; to — before anything, *proponere alqd alci rei*; to — anything anywhere, *ponere* (in gen.), (*col*)*locare* (at a certain place);

to — on one side, to — by, *seponere, reponere*; to — down, *deponere, demittere* (= to let down); fig. *de(j)icere, ex(s)tinguere*; see DESTROY; to — forward, *producere* (e.g. a candidate), *afferre* (a proof); to — off, *differre*; see DELAY; to — off a dress, *ponere, eruere*; to — on, *induere*; to — out, *de(j)icere, extrudere, expellere* (= to expel), *ex(s)tinguere* (= to quench); to — over, *imponere, superponere* (lit.), *praeficere* (fig. of office); to — under, *alqd alci rei supponere* or *sub(j)icere*; to — the horses to, etc., *equos curru jungere* or *carpento subjungere*; to — to flight, *fugare*; to be — to flight, *fugere, se in fugam dare*; to — to death, *interficere*; see KILL; to — up at, *devertere, or deverti*, at anyone's house, *ad alqm, at a place, ad or in* with accus. of the place (e.g. *ad hospitem, and ad alqm in Albanum, and ad or in villam suam*); to — up with, see BEAR, TOLERATE; to — in, *appellere, portum petere*; see ENTER; to — out to sea, *navem* or *classem solvere*; see LEAVE.

putative, adj. *falsus* or *qui dicitur esse*.

putrefaction, n. by verb PUTREFY, **I**. **putrefy**, **I**. v.tr. *putrefacere*. **II**. v.intr. *putrefieri, putrescere*. **putrid**, adj. *putridus, puter* (*putris*). **putridness**, n. *putor* (ante and post class.).

putty, n. *gluten* (*vitreariorum*).

puzzle, **I**. n. **1**, a game, *nodus quidam in lusum oblatas, quaestio lusoria* (Plin.), *aenigma, -atis, n.*; **2**, a difficulty, *nodus*. **II**. v.tr. *animum distrahere, impedire*. **III**. v.intr. *in alqa re haerere, in angustiis esse*. **puzzling**, adj. *difficilis, ambiguus*.

Pygmy, n. *pygmaeus* (= one of the Pygmies, Plin, etc.); = dwarf, *nanus* (Juv.).

pyramid, n. *pyramis, -idis, f.* **pyramidal**, adj. *in pyramidis formam factus*.

pyre, n. † *pyra, rogas*. **pyrites**, n. *pyrites, -ae* (Plin.).

pyrotechnics, pyrotechny, n. as t.t. *ars pyrotechnica*.

pyrrhic, adj. **1**, *in metre pes pyrrhichius* (Quint.); **2**, — victory, perhaps *victoria, ut aiunt, Pyrrhi regis modo incassum relata*.

pyx, n. *pyxis* (Eccl.).

Q.

quack, **I**. n. **1**, of a duck, by verb QUACK, **II**; **2**, an itinerant seller of medicine, *pharmacopola circumforaneus*; **3**, see IMPOSTOR. **II**. v.intr. *tetrinnire*. **III**. adj. *falsus*. **quackery**, n. *ars pharmacopolarum*.

quadrangle, n. **1**, a figure, * *quadrangulum*; **2**, a courtyard, *area* (Plin. Min.). **quadrangular**, adj. *quadrangulus* (Plin.).

quadrennial, adj. *quat(t)uor annorum*.

quadrille, n. *saltatio*.

quadripartite, adj. *quadripartitus*.

quadruped, n. *quadrupes*.

quadruple, adj. *quadruplex*.

quaff, v.tr. see DRINK.

quag(mire), n. *palus, -udis, f.*; see BOG. **quaggy**, adj. *paluster*; see BOGGY.

quail, n. (a bird), *coturnix*.

quail, v.intr. *animo deffere*; see TREMBLE.

quaint, adj. *lepidus* (= pretty); see CURIOUS, AFFECTED; *insolitus, novus, mirus* (= new, strange), *facetus, argutus* (= witty); see STRANGE, HUMOROUS. Adv. *novo* or *insolito* or *miro quodam modo, mire, facete, argute*. **quaintness**, n. use adj.

quake, v.intr. *tremere*; see TREMBLE. **quaker**, n. *unus ex iis qui se amicos appellant*.

qualify, v.tr. 1, *instituere, instruere, fingere* (of men); to — oneself, *se praeparare*; 2, = to modify a remark, etc., *extenuare, attenuare, deminuere*; see LESSEN. **qualification**, n. *jus, juris*, n. (= right), *potestas* (= power), comb. *jus potestasque* (e.g. *provinciae administrandae*, for administering a province); in gen. sense = fit, by adj. QUALIFIED. **qualified**, adj. *idoneus, accommodatus, aptus, utilis, opportunus ad alqm rem, dignus aliqua re* (e.g. *honore*).

quality, n. 1, *proprietas, proprium* (= peculiarity), *natura* (= natural condition), *genus, -eris* (= kind), *ratio, vis* (= state, condition), *qualitas* (*ποιότης* = particular condition, coined by Cic. as a metaphysical t.t.), *res quae est alejs rei propria* (= what is the peculiar nature of anything, Cic.); often by *esse* with the genit. of the noun which possesses the — we mention (but *proprium* must be added when we speak more emphatically); it is one — of a good orator, etc., *est boni oratoris*, etc.; one — of a wise man is to do nothing he may repent, *sapientis est proprium, nihil quod paenitere possit, facere*; or by the neut. gen. of an adj. instead of the genit. (e.g. one — of a human being is, *humanum est*); of what —, *qualis*; of such a — or kind, *talis*; a good, noble —, *virtus, -utis*; a bad —, *malum, vitium*; 2, = kind, sort, *nota* (e.g. wine of good —, of the best —, *vinum bonae, optimae notae*; of the second —, *secundae notae*; of different —, *diversae notae*).

qualm, n. 1, lit. *defectio (virium, Plin., = faintness), fastidium* (= loathing); 2, fig., use circuml. (e.g. I have a — of conscience, *mens mihi angitur*).

quantity, n. 1, *numerus* (= number), *copia* (= plenty), *aliquot* (= a few, several, a considerable number); a great —, *multitudo, magnus numerus, acervus* (= a heap, mass), *turba* (= a confused mass of things or people), *nubes, -is* (= a cloud of things, e.g. *pulveris*), *silva* or *quasi silva* (= an abundance, esp. with regard to literary objects, e.g. *silva rerum et sententiarum*), *vis* (= a large —, of persons and things, in an emphatic sense), *pondus, -eris*, n. (= —, according to weight, e.g. *pondus auri*); a very large indefinite — is expressed by *sescenti* (e.g. I received a great — of letters all at one time, *sescentas literas uno tempore accepit*); 2, time of syllables in prosody, * *mensura*, * *quantitas* (Gram.).

quantum, n. *portio*; see PORTION, SHARE.

quarantine, n. *tempus valetudini spectandae praestitum*.

quarrel, I. n. *jurgium, rixa, altercatio*. II. v.intr. *jurgare* (with one, *cum alqo*), *rixari, altercari*; see DISPUTE. **quarrelsome**, adj. *rixis deditus*.

quarry, I. n. = a stone —, *lapidinae, lautumia* or *lautomia* (Plaut.). II. v.tr. *caedere, excidere*.

quarry, n. = game, *praeda*.

quart, n. (as a measure) *duo sextarii*.

quartan, n. *febris quartana*.

quarter, I. n. 1, = fourth part, *quarta pars* (post Aug., also *quarta* alone; every — of a year, *tertio quoque mense*; 2, = part, district, *vicus*; 3, = mercy, e.g. to grant a person —, *alejs*

vitae parcere, alci (victo) vitam dare. II. v.tr. 1, *quadrifariam dividere* or *dispertire* (in gen., = to divide into four parts); to — a man (as a punishment), *in quat(t)uor partes distrahere* (Sen.); 2, *collocare in alqo loco* or *apud alqm*; to — the troops, *milites per hospitia disponere* or *in hospitia dividere* or *in hospitia deducere* (upon the ratepayers); *milites per oppida dispertire, militibus hospitia in oppidis praestare* (upon the towns). **quarter-day**, n. perhaps *dies constitutus, dictus* or *certus*, or by exact date. **quarter-deck**, n. *puppis*. **quartering**, n. *milites per hospitia dispositi* or *in hospitia divisi* (as to the troops), *milites tecto (tectis) or ad se recepti* (as to the person upon whom the troops are quartered). **quarterly**, adj. and adv. *trimestris*; money to be paid —, *pecunia tertio quoque mense solvenda*. **quarters**, n.pl. *habitatio* (in gen.), *tectum* (= roof, shelter), *deversorium* (= a lodging-place for travelers, an inn), *hospitium* (= place where strangers were entertained, guest-chambers), *mansio* (Plin., place to stop at for the night); my — are at Mr. So-and-so's, by *habitare apud alqm*; of troops, *castra, -orum*; to place the troops in the winter —, *copias in hibernis collocare*; to be in winter —, *in hibernis esse*; —, in the usual military sense, *stativa, -orum*; to take up —, *stativa ponere*; to be in —, *in stativis esse*; close —, *cominus*; to come to —, *manum conserere*.

quash, v.tr. 1, see SQUEEZE, CRUSH; 2, in law, to — an indictment, etc., *rescindere*.

quaver, I. v.intr. 1, in gen., see TREMBLE, VIBRATE; 2, in music, * *vibrissare*. II. n. *octava* (with or without *pars*); a semi —, *pars sextadecima*.

quay, n. *margo, -inis, m., crepido*.

queen, n. *regina* (also fig.); — bee, *rex apium*. **queenly**, adj. *reginae similis, † regius*.

queer, adj. *novus, insolitus*; see STRANGE, HUMOROUS.

quell, v.tr. *opprimere* (e.g. *tumultum*), *comprimere* (e.g. *tumultum, seditionem*); see CONQUER.

quench, v.tr. *sedare* (e.g. *sitim, iram*), *restinguere, ex(s)tinguere, explere, reprimere, depellere*.

querimonious, querulous, adj. *queribundus, querulus*, or by the verb (*con*)*queri* (*alqd* or *de aliqua re*).

query, v.intr., **querist**, n. see QUESTION.

quest, n. to go in — of, see SEEK, SEARCH.

question, I. n. 1, *interrogatio* (= the act of asking a —, and the — itself); (*inter*)*rogatum* (= the — asked); *quaestio* (= strict inquiry, and esp. a search, in literature, or a judicial inquiry or trial); *controversia* (esp. = legal controversy); *lis* (= lawsuit), *res, caus(s)a* (= the matter in dispute), *percontatio* (= inquiry), *disceptatio* (= a debate on a disputable point, in order to arrive at the exact truth); to ask anyone a —, *interrogare alqm de aliqua re* (see INTERROGATE); a short —, *interrogatiuncula, rogatiuncula, quaestiuncula*; a — about morals, etc., *de moribus*, etc.; a captious —, *captio, interrogatio captiosa*; to bother, confuse anyone with —s, *rogitando alqm obtundere*; to answer a —, *ad rogatum respondere*; there is no — about, *non est dubium quin* or *accus. and infin.*; without —, *sine dubio, procul dubio, certe, certo*; the — arises, *quaeritur, oritur disputatio, existit quaestio*; now the — is, *nunc id agitur*; it is a very important —, *magna quaestio* (i.e., which it will take a long time to settle, Cic.); 2, = torture, *quaestio*; to put to the —, *de alqo in alqm quaerere* (e.g. *de sero in dominum*, to torture the slave respecting his

master); *quaestionem de algo habere* (the object of the inquiry in the genitive case). **II.** v.tr. (*inter*)rogare, exquirere, quaerere, percontari; to — anything, *ad incertum revocare*; to — anyone, *alqm interrogando urgere, alqm rogitando obtundere* (in a troublesome manner); see ASK, EXAMINE. **questionable**, adj. *is or id de quo or ea de qua quaeritur or quaestio est, incertus, anceps, dubius*. **questioning**, n. (*inter*)rogatio, percontatio, quaestio.

quibble, I. n. *captio, cavillatio* (esp. in Quint.), *ambages, -is, calumnia*. **II.** v.intr. *cavillari*. **quibbler**, n. *cavillator*. **quibbling**, adj. *captiosus*.

quick, I. adj. 1, see LIVE, ALIVE; 2, see FAST, SPEEDY; 3, *acer, alacer, alacer et promptus* (= active and ready); 4, = sharp, *subtilis*; see SHARP, ACUTE; 5, — with child; see PREGNANT. Adv. 1, *cito, celeriter*; see FAST; 2, *moz, mature*; see SOON. **II.** n. to cut to the —, *ad vivum resecare* (lit.), *mordere* (fig.). **quicken**, v.tr. 1, *animare* (poet., also fig.); 2, see ACCELERATE; 3, = to stimulate, *accendere, incendere, inflammare alqm*. **quicklime**, n. *calx viva*. **quickness**, n. 1, *velocitas, pernicitas*; see SPEED; 2, of intellect, *perspicacitas, sol(l)ertia, calliditas, ingenii alacritas, celeritas*. **quicksand**, n. *syrtis* (lit. and fig.). **quickscented**, adj. *sagax*. **quicksighted**, adj. *perspicax* (lit. and fig.). **quicksightedness**, n. *perspicacitas, ingenii acies or acumen*. **quicksilver**, n. *argentum vivum*. **quicktempered**, adj. *iracundus*; see IRRITABLE. **quikwitted**, adj. *acer, acutus, argutus, perspicax*.

quiescent, adj. by *quiescere*. **quiescence**, n. see QUIETNESS.

quiet, I. adj. *quiētus* (= abstaining from exertion), *tranquillus* (= with little motion, esp. of the sea), comb. *tranquillus et quietus, pacatus* (= reduced to peace and obedience, esp. of countries), *sedatus* (= not excited, calm, e.g. *gradus, tempus*), *placidus* (= placid, undisturbed), *otiosus* (= free from business); a — life, *vita quieta* or *tranquilla* or *tranquilla et quieta, vita placida, vita otiosa*; to lead a — life, *vitam tranquillam* or *placidam* or *otiosam degere, quiete vivere, otiose vivere, vitam umbratilem colere*; a — province, *provincia quieta* (in gen.), *provincia pacata* (= reduced to a peaceful state). Adv. 1, *tacite, silentio* (= in silence); 2, *quieto animo, tranquille, quiete, placide, sedate, otiose*. **II.** n. 1, (*re*)quies, *-ētis, f.*, *tranquillitas, remissio* (the two latter after exertion), *otium* (= freedom from business), *silentium* (= silence); 2, fig. *quies, -ētis, otium, tranquillitas* (of mind), *pax* (= peace, only polit.). **III.** v.tr. *quietum reddere, tranquillare* or *sedare* or *placare* (= to calm), *pacare* (= to pacify). **quietness**, n. see TRANQUILITY, QUIET, II.

quill, n. 1, = pen, *penna*; 2, of a porcupine, etc., *spina*; 3, of a musical instrument, *plectrum*.

quilt, n. *stragulum*.

quinquennial, adj. *quinquennis, quinque annorum* (in gen. = lasting five years), *quinquennalis* (= done every five years, also = lasting five years).

quinsy, n. *cynanche* (Cels.), in pure Latin *angina*.

quintessence, n. *flos, floris, m.* (the proper term); *medulla* (= marrow).

quintette, n. *cantus (-ūs) e quinque symphonicis editus*.

quip, n. *facetiae*.

quire, n. *scapus* (Plin., with the ancients = 20 sheets).

quirk, n. see QUIBBLE, I.

quit, v.tr. see LEAVE, DESERT.

quite, adv. *prorsus, plane, omnino* (= altogether, perfectly), *plane, in or per omnes partes, per omnia* (= in every respect), *penitus, funditus* (= entirely, completely); *satis* (= enough, e.g. *satis scio, = I am — certain*), *valde* (= very), *magnopere* (= greatly); that is — wrong, *falsum est id totum*; I am — in love, *totus in amore sum*; to be of — a different opinion, *longe aliter sentire*; — right! *ita est!* (as answer); — certain, *haud dubie* (= no doubt); not —, *minus* (e.g. not — so many); *parum* (= too little).

quits, adv. render by *fidem suam solvisse*; we are —, *nihil rel(l)iqui est*.

quiver, I. n. *pharētrae*; wearing a —, † *pharetratus*. **II.** v.intr. † *trepidare, tremere*.

qui-vive, n. on the —, by *alacer*; see ALERT.

quoit, n. *discus*.

quota, n. (*rata*) *pars* (usu. *pro ratā parte*).

quote, v.tr. *afferre, proferre* (= to bring forward), *referre* (= to report), *laudare* (with praise), (*pro*)*ponere* (as an example), *notare* (with censure), (*com*)*memorare* (= to mention), *transcribere* (= to copy off); to — an instance, *exemplum afferre; commemorare*; from which letters I have —d a few passages as an example, *ex quibus lit(t)eris pauca in exemplum subjeci*. **quotation**, n. 1, = act of quoting, *prolatio, commemoratio*; 2, = passage quoted, *locus allatus, etc.*; see QUOTE.

quoth, v.intr. *inquit, ait*.

quotidian, adj. *cot(t)idianus*.

R.

rabbi, n. **rabbi*.

rabbit, n. *cuniculus*.

rabble, n. *sentina reipublicae* or *urbis* (= the lowest of the people), *faex populi* (= the dregs), *colluvio, quisquiliae* (= refuse), *turba* (= crowd); see MOB.

rabid, adj. *rabidus*; see MAD. Adv. *rabide*.

race, n. *genus, -ēris, n.* (also = *gens*, more particularly when we speak of the — to which a certain tribe belongs); *gens* (in a more gen. sense = all who belong to a certain tribe; in a more narrow sense, all who bear the same generic name [*nomina*] in opp. to *familia*, i.e. the subdivisions of a *gens*); *stirps* (= the lineage of a family descended from a *gens*); *progenies* (lit. = descent; then also = posterity); *prosapia* (= stock), *semen* (lit. = seed, meton. for *genus*), *proles, -is, f.* (= progeny), *nomen* (= name), † *propago, † sanguis*; see BREED, KIND. **raciness**, n. *sucus, comb. sucus et sanguis, sapor vernaculus* (= idiomatic —). **racy**, adj. *habens quemdam sucum suum; habens nescio quem saporem vernaculum; salsus* (= pungent).

race, I. n. = contest, *cursus, -ūs, certamen, curriculum*; to hold —s, *cursu certare*; horse —, *cursus, -ūs, equorum* or *equester*. **II.** v.intr. (*cursu*) *certare* or *contendere, pedibus contendere* (on foot). **race-course**, n. *curriculum* (in gen.), *stadium* (the ancient *στάδιον*), *circus* (= circus), *hippodromos*. **race-horse**, n. *equus, celes, -ētis, m.* **racer**, n. on foot, *cursor*; = a horse, *equus*.

rack, I. n. 1, = manger, *faliscæ*; 2, an instrument of torture, *equuleus, tormentum*,

quaestio (= examination by torture); to put to the —, in *equuleum alqm imponere, equuleo torquere, dare alqm in quaestionem*. **II.** v.tr. 1, lit., see above; 2, fig. *torquere, vexare*; see TORMENT, VEX.

racket, n. 1, = a bat, *reticulum* (not class.); 2, = noise, *strepitus, -ūs*; see NOISE.

racquets, n. by *pilā ludere*; see BALL.

radiance, n. *fulgor* (= brightness), *claritas, candor, splendor, nitor*. **radiant**, adj. 1, = bright, *clarus, candidus, splendidus, nitens, nitidus, fulgens*; 2, of expression of face, *felix, laetus*; see HAPPY, GLAD. Adv. *clare, splendide, nitide, feliciter, lacte*. **radiate**, v.tr. and v.intr. *radiare*. **radiation**, n. *radiatio* (Plin.).

radical, adj. and n. 1, = innate, *insitus*; it is a — fault, *culpa hominibus naturā est insita*, or by *praecipuus* (= chief), *maximus* (= very great); see THOROUGH; 2, Gram. — word, *verbum nativum, primigenium, primitivum*; 3, in politics, *novarum rerum cupidus or studiosus*; a red —, *novarum rerum avidus*. Adv. *radicitus, funditus, penitus, prorsus, omnino*; see ALTOGETHER.

radish, n. *raphanus* (Plin.).

radius, n. *radius*.

raffle, I. v.intr. *aleā ludere*; to — for, *de alqā re aleae jactu contendere*. **II.** n. *alea*.

raft, n. *ratis*.

rafter, n. *canterius, tignum transversarium, transtrum, dim. transtillum*.

rag, n. *pannus*. **ragamuffin**, n. *homo pannosus or nequam*. **ragged**, adj. (of men) *pannosus* (Cic.), *pannis obsitus* (Ter.).

rage, I. n. *rabies, furor, saevitia, ira, iracundia* (see under MADNESS); *alejs rei cupiditas, cupido, studium, aviditas* (= violent desire for, e.g. *gloriae*). **II.** v.intr. *furere* (of men, in poets also of personified objects), *saevire* (= to be cruel, also fig. of things, e.g. of the wind); against anyone or anything, *in alqm or in alqd*. **ragging**, adj. see VIOLENT.

rail, I. n. = bar, *tignum transversum*; on a railway, *ferrum*; see BAR. **II.** v.tr. to — off, *saepis claudere, (con)saepire*. **railing**, n. *palus* (= stake, fence), *clathri* (= trellis-work); see FENCE. **railway**, n. *via ferro strata*; to construct a —, *viam ferro sternere*.

rail, v.intr. *conviciis or contumellis uti*; to — at, *alqm conviciis consectari, alci maledicere, maledicta in alqm dicere or conferre*. **raillery**, n. *jocus, cavillatio*.

raiment, n. *vestis, vestitus, -ūs, vestimentum, cultus, -ūs, ornatus, -ūs, habitus, -ūs* (esp. in Suet.).

rain, I. n. *pluvia, imber, nimbus* (with storm); —bow, *arcus pluvius* (Hor.); in prose, gen. *caelestis arcus, -ūs*, and in the context simply *arcus*. **II.** v.impers. it —s, *pluit*; it —s fast, *magnus effunditur imber, magna vis imbrum effunditur*. **rainy**, adj. *pluvius, † aquosus, † imbrifer*.

raise, v.tr. 1, (at) *tollere*; 2, *erigere* (e.g. *malum*); 3, see ERECT, BUILD; 4, to — the price, etc., by *efferre* (e.g. *pretium alejs rei*), *carius vendere alqd*; to — the salary, *stipendium augere*; see INCREASE; 5, = to cause to grow, *educere* (e.g. *flores semine sparso*); 6, = to elevate anyone in condition, *augere, ornare, producere ad dignitatem or ad honores*; to a high condition, *amplis honoribus ornare or decorare*; 7, = to stir up, *excitare* (e.g. *animos*), *erigere, recreare*; 8, = to bring together, *colligere, (com)-*

parare, (con)scribere; see COLLECT; 9, = to — the voice, by *tollere* (e.g. *clamorem*); 10, = to — a siege, *oppugnatione desistere, oppugnationem relinquere*.

raisin, n. *acinus passus, † racemus passus*, in pl. *uvae passae* (Col.).

rake, I. n. 1, *pecten, rastrum, rastellum, irpex* (to break clods or to pull up weeds); 2, = good-for-nothing fellow, *ganeo, nepos, -ōtis, m.* (= prodigal), *homo dissolutus or perditus*. **II.** v.tr. *pectine verrere* (hay, etc.), *radere* (= to — the ground). **rakish**, adj. *perditus, profligatus, dissolutus*.

rally, I. v.tr. 1, to — troops, *aciem or ordines restituere, milites in ordinem revocare*; 2, = to banter, *alqm ludere, irridere*. **II.** v.intr. 1, of troops, *se colligere*; 2, in gen. *se reficere, colligere, convalescere* (from illness); see RECOVER. **III.** n. use verb.

ram, I. n. *aries, -ētis, m.* (both of sheep and battering-—). **II.** v.tr. *alqd fistucā adigere, fistucare*. **rammer**, n. *fistuca, pavicula*.

ramble, I. v.intr. *errare* (lit. and fig.), about, *circum alqd* (having lost the right road), *vagari, palari, a proposito aberrare* (fig.). **II.** n. *ambulatio*; to go for a —, *ire ambulatum*. **rambler**, n. *homo vagus, erro* (= vagrant). **rambling**, adj. *vagus* (lit. and fig.).

ramification, n. 1, lit. by *ramis diffundi*; 2, fig. *pars*. **ramify**, v.intr. *dividi*; see also EXTEND.

rampant, adj. in gen. *ferox, superbus* (= proud); to be —, *superbire*; in heraldry, *erectus or arrectus*.

rampart, n. 1, *vallum* (properly speaking), *agger, -ēris, m.* (= a mound, mole); 2, fig. *vallum, propugnaculum, praesidium*.

rancid, adj. *rancidus*.

rancour, n. *odium (occultum)*; see HATRED. **rancorous**, adj. *iratus, iracundus* (= angry), *malevolus, malignus* (= spiteful), *invidus* (= envious), *infestus, inimicus* (= hostile). Adv. *irate, iracunde, maligne, infeste, inimice*.

random, adj. *in casu positus, fortuitus*, or by adv.; at —, *temere*, or comb. *temere ac fortuito* (e.g. *agere or facere alqd*).

range, I. v.tr. 1, see RANK, II. 2; 2, see ROAM. **II.** n. 1, *ordo, series* (in gen.), *montes continui* (= — of mountains), *teli jactus, -ūs*, or *conjectus, -ūs* (= — of missiles); 2, — of thought, etc., by circumloc. (e.g. *sententiarum varietate abundantissimum esse*); — of subjects, *rerum frequentia*.

rank, I. n. 1, of troops, *ordo, -inis, m.*; the —s, *ordines militum*; to break through the —s, *ordines perrumpere*; to throw the —s into confusion, *ordines (con)turbare*; in their —, *ordinati* (of troops), *ordinatim*; 2, degree in military affairs, *ordo (militandi)*, or by *gradus honoris or dignitatis* (e.g. *gradu honoris or dignitatis*, and merely *honore superiorem esse alqd*); to reduce to the —, *in ordinem cogere*; 3, in civil life = degree, *locus (honoris or dignitatis), dignitas* (= position in society); a Spaniard of —, *Hispanus nobilis*. **II.** v.tr. 1, to — the soldiers, *ordines or aciem instruere*; 2, = to place in a particular class, *ordinare, disponere* (= to arrange), (in numero) *habere* (= to consider, e.g. *alqm in amicorum numero*); see CONSIDER. **III.** v.intr. by *in ordinem redigi*; to — with, *eodem loco esse cum alqd* (in gen.), *pares ordines ducere* (of two military officers).

rank, adj. of plants, *luxuriosus*; of smell, + *graveolens, foetidus*; = very great, *magnus, maximus*.

rankle, v.intr. perhaps *mordere* (= to bite), or *pungere* (= to prick).

ransack, v.tr. 1, a house, *exhaustire, exin- gnire, nudum atque inane reddere*; a temple, *fanum evertere et extergere, spoliare expilareque, nudare ac spoliare*; 2, = to search thoroughly, *rimari, scrutari*.

ransom, I. n. 1, = the money paid as —, *pecuniae quibus alqs redimitur*, or by *pretium, pecunia* (e.g. *alqm sine pretio dimittere, reddere*); 2, = release from captivity, *redemptio*. II. v.tr. *redimere* (*pecunia*).

rant, I. n. *sermo tumidus, turgidus, inflatus*. II. v.tr. perhaps *sermone tumido uti*, or simply *declamare*. **ranter**, n. *orator tumidus, turgidus, inflatus*.

rap, I. v.intr. at the door, *pulsare (fores)*. II. n. *pulsatio*.

rapacious, adj. *rapax, furax* (= thievish). **rapacity**, n. *cupiditas rapinarum* or *praedae* or *praedae rapinarum, spoliandi cupido, rapacitas* (the latter as inherent quality).

rape, n. *stuprum mulieri oblatum*.

rapid, I. adj. *rapidus* (of wind), † *rapax*; see SWIFT, QUICK. Adv. *rapide*. II. n. *vertex, gurgis, -itis*, m. **rapidity**, n. *rapiditas*; see SPEED, QUICKNESS.

rapier, n. *gladius* (= sword).

rapture, n. *summa voluptas*. **rapturous**, adj. *beatus* (= blessed), *felicissimus* (= very happy); see HAPPY.

rare, adj. *rarus* (= not often met with), *inusualis* (= unusual), *infrequens* (= that is not often met); = thin, *rarus, tenuis, singularis, eximius* (= exceedingly fine, etc.). Adv. *raro*; I am — at Rome, *Romae sum infrequens*. **rarefaction**, n. use adj. (e.g. the — of the atmosphere, *aer extenuatus*). **rarefy**, v.tr. *extenuare*. **rarity**, n. *raritas, res rara, res rara visu or inventu*.

rascal, n. *homo scelestus, sceleratus*. **rascality**, n. *scelus, -eris*, n. **rascally**, adj. *scelestus, turpis, sceleratus*; see BASE.

rase, v.tr. = to level with the ground, *solo aequare* or *adaequare*.

rash, adj. *praeceps, praecipitatus* (= headlong, etc.), *inconsultus* (= inconsiderate, e.g. *certamen*), *temerarius* (= thoughtless). Adv. *inconsulte* (*inconsulto*), *inconsiderate, temere, nimis festinanter, praepropere*; to act —, *festinantius agere*. **rashness**, n. *temeritas*.

rash, n. *eruptio(nes)* (Plin.), *scabies* (= itch).

rasher, n. of bacon, *lardi offula*.

rasp, I. v.tr. *scobina radere*. II. n. *scobina*.

raspberry, n. *morum Idaeum*.

rat, n. *mus*. **rat-trap**, n. *muscipula* (Phaed.).

rate, I. n. 1, at the —, *pro modo, pro ratione*, but generally *pro*; to buy at a high or low —, *magno* or *parvo emere*; — of interest, *usura, fenus, -oris*, n.; 2, = tax, *vectigal, tributum*; to lay a —, *vectigal, tributum imponere alicui* (= to — anyone) and *alicui rei, tributum indicere alicui*; 3, = manner, *modus*; at this —, *in hunc modum*; at any —, *certe, utique*; — of going (of a watch), *motus, -us*. II. v.tr. 1, *aestimare alqd, aestimationem alicui rei facere*; see ESTIMATE; 2, *alicui imponere tributum*; see TAX; 3, = to scold, *increpare*; see SCOLD. **rateable**, adj. *cui vectigal imponi potest*.

rather, adv. 1, *potius* (if we select), *prius* (= before), *multo magis* (= so much the more, in a higher degree), *quin etiam, quin potius, quin immo* (when we substitute something still

stronger, etc.), *immo* (= nay even; also comb. *immo potius, immo vero, immo enimvero, immo etiam*); and not —, *ac non potius*, also *ac non*; I did not . . . , — . . . (or in similar phrases), *tantum abest, ut . . . ut*; I would —, by *malo*, with infin.; 2, = somewhat, *aliquantum, aliquanto*.

ratification, n. *sanctio*, or by **ratify**, v.tr. a treaty, *sancire pactum, fidem foederis firmare, foedus ratum facere*.

ratio, n. *pro rata portione*; see PROPORTION.

ratiocination, n. see REASONING.

ration, n. *demensum, cibus or victus, -us, diuturnus* (= daily allowance of food).

rational, adj. 1, = having reason, *ratione praeditus* or *utens, rationis particeps*; 2, = agreeable to reason, (*rationi*) *consentaneus*. Adv. *ratione*; to act —, *ratione uti, prudenter* or *considerate agere*. **rationalism**, n. *opinio eorum qui in investigatione veri ratione sua (neque divina quiddam lege) utendum esse putent*.

rationalist, n. *qui, etc., putet*; see above.

rationality, n. *ratio*.

rattle, I. v.intr. 1, *crepare, crepitum dare* (= to make a crackling, clattering noise), *strepere, strepitum dare* (= to make a loud noise), *sonare* (= to sound); 2, *blaterare* (= to talk idly). II. v.tr. to — the chains, *vincula movere*; see before. III. n. 1, *crepitus, -us, strepitus, -us, sonitus, -us, fragor* (of thunder); 2, a child's plaything, † *crepitaculum*. **rattlesnake**, n. *serpens*.

ravage, I. v.tr. *vastare, populari*. II. n. *vastatio, populatio*.

rave, v.intr. *furere, insanire, bacchari, delirare*, comb. *delirare et mente captum esse*; = to talk irrationally, † *ineptire* (= to do and say things which are irreconcilable with common-sense), (*h*)*ariolari* (lit., = to prophesy, then = to talk nonsense; ante class.); *nugari* (= to talk and do silly things), (*h*)*al(l)ucinari* (= to blunder, to talk as if one were dreaming).

raven, n. *corvus*.

ravening, adj. *rapax, vorax, edax*. **ravenous**, adj. 1, see RAVENING; 2, = very hungry, *cibi avidus*. Adv. *summam cibi aviditate, voraciter*. **ravenousness**, n. *cibi aviditas, voracitas, edacitas*.

ravine, n. *angustiae viarum* (in gen. = narrow passage, path), *fauces, -ium* (= defile), *sal-tus, -us* (= mountain pass).

raving, adj. see RAVE, MAD.

ravish, v.tr. 1, *alqam (per vim) stuprare*; 2, = to charm, *oblectare*; see DELIGHT. **ravisher**, n. *raptor*, or by verb. **ravishing**, adj. *dulcis, suavis*; see DELIGHTFUL.

raw, adj. *crudus* (opp. *coctus*, also of wounds), *incoctus* (= not yet boiled, opp. *coctus*, ante Aug.); half —, *subcrudus, rudis* (of anything in its natural state), *impolitus* (= unpolished, e.g. stone), *incultus* (= not manufactured, worked up, cultivated, e.g. field, vine); — gold, silver, *aurum, argentum infectum* (opp. *argentum factum*); — hands, troops, *rudis*; of weather, *frigidus* (= cold), *humidus* (= damp). **raw-boned**, adj. see THIN.

ray, n. *radius*; a — of hope, *spes, specula*, or by *lux* (e.g. *lux quaedam civitati affulsisse visa est*).

ray, n. a fish, *raia* (Plin.).

razor, n. *culter tonsorius, novacula*.

reach, I. v.tr. and intr. 1, see EXTEND; STRETCH; 2, = to touch by extending, *contingere, attingere*; 3, = to deliver with the hand, *porrigere, praebere*; 4, = to arrive at, *pervenire ad or in* with accus. (in gen.), *atingere locum*,

capere alqm locum (esp. by sea); to — the harbour, *portum capere, in portum pervenire, perveni*; 5, = to arrive at by effort, *assequi*; 6, of reports, *pervenire, accedere, deferri ad alqm*. **II.** n. within —, *quod manu prehendi, quod contingi potest*; out of — of gunshot, *extra teli jactum or coniectum*.

reach, retch, v.intr. *nauseare*. **reaching**, n. *nausea*.

react, v.tr. 1, to — a play, *fabulam iterum or denuo dare* (of the author), or *edere* (of the manager of a theatre), or *agere* (of the actors); 2, to — upon, *alqm afficere* (with adv. of the manner in which the affection takes place). **reaction**, n. *commutatio* (= change).

read, v.tr. and intr. *legere* (in gen.; lit. = to pick up, gather, e.g. *spicas*), *recitare* (= to — aloud, recite), *praeire or praeire voce* (= to — to anyone in order that he may repeat it after him); to — anything often, *lectitare*; to — anything in a cursory manner, to glance at, *pervolvere, pervolutare*; fig. to — in the future, *praesagire futura*; to — the future in the stars, *e siderum positu et spatiis conjecturam facere de rebus futuris*; to — it in anyone's looks, by *alqd in alqjs vultu or ex toto ore eminet* (e.g. *pigritia et desperatio in omnium vultu eminet, toto ex ore crudelitas eminet*); a person that is well —, *homo satis lit(t)eratus, eruditus, disertus*; fairly well —, *tinctus lit(t)eris*; to be much —, *in manibus esse*. **readable**, adj. *jucundus*; see DELIGHTFUL. **reader**, n. *lector, recitator* (= one who reads aloud), *anagnostes* (= a slave who reads aloud). **reading**, n. *lectio, plectio, recitatio* (aloud to anyone = recital); want of —, *inscitia lit(t)erarum*; worth —, *dignus qui legatur, legendus*; a true or false — in an author, *vera or falsa lectio*. **reading-desk**, n. perhaps *pulpitum*.

ready, adj. 1, *instructus, paratus* (ad *alqd* or with infin.), *promptus* (= quick, ad *alqd* or in *alqd* or in *alqa re*), comb. *promptus et paratus, expeditus* (= always prepared, in readiness); — to do a thing, *paratus facere alqd* or ad *alqd faciendum*; simply with the part. fut. act. (e.g. *moriturus, periturus*); to be —, *ad manum esse, praesto adesse, for, ad alqd*; at anybody's command, *ad nutum alqjs expeditum esse*; to get or make —, *parare, instruere alqd*; to get oneself — for, *se parare ad alqd, se expedire ad alqd, (com)parare, instruere alqd*; = finished, *perfectus, absolutus*; — money, *pecunia praesens or numerata*; to pay — money, *pecuniam repraesentare*; 2, = obliging, *officiosus, facilis*. Adv. *prompte, prompto or parato animo, libenter, libentissimo animo* or (of several) *libentissimis animis*; = easily, *facile*. **readiness**, n. 1, to be in —, *paratum, promptum, promptum paratumque, expeditum esse* (of persons), *sub manibus esse* (of servants, etc., at hand, etc.), *ad manum esse* (of persons and things), *in promptu esse, paratum or provisum esse, suppetere* (= to be in sufficient quantity, of corn, etc.); to hold in —, *habere paratum, in expedito*; 2, *animus promptus or paratus, facilitas, officium, studium*.

real, adj. 1, = not fictitious, *verus* (= true, e.g. *gloria, laus*), *certus* (= certain), *sincerus* (= unalloyed), *germanus* (= true, e.g. brother; hence = genuine, e.g. *Stoicus, patria*); a — scholar, *vere doctus*, sometimes by *ipse* (e.g. the — man, *homo ipse*); 2, in law, *quod ad rem or res spectat, ad res pertinens*; a — estate, *solum, fundus*. Adv. = truly, *vere, re, revera* (or as two words, *re vera*), *profecto, (enim)vero*; ironically *scilicet*, in question, *itane vero?* **reality**, n. *quod est seu quod esse potest* (Vitr.), *res, res verae, verum* (= realities, facts, what really exists, opp. *res*

fictae), *veritas, natura* (both these words in an abstract sense); in —, *re, re vera, reapse*; to become a —, *fieri, effici, ad effectum adduci, realze*, v.tr. 1, = to carry into effect, *facere, efficere, perficere, ad effectum adducere or perducere, ad verum perducere*; 2, = to grasp mentally, *intellegere (animo), repraesentare, ante oculos or sibi proponere*; 3, of money, *pecuniam redigere or alqd alqo pretio vendere*. **realization**, n. *effectus, -us, inventio et excogitatio* (= discovery), or by *mente concipere*.

realm, n. *civitas, respublica* (= state), *regnum* (= kingdom).

ream, n. of paper, *viginti scapi* (*scapus* = a cylinder on which twenty sheets were rolled).

reanimate, v.tr. 1, lit. perhaps *alqm a morte revocare or mortuo vitam reddere or restituere*; 2, fig. to — anyone's hope, *ad novam spem alqm excitare or erigere, novam spem alci ostendere*.

reap, v.tr. 1, (*de*)*metere*; 2, prov., as you sow, so you will —, *ut sementem feceris, ita metes*; to — where we have not sown, *alienos agros demetere, sub arbore quam alius consevit legere fructum* (Liv.); fig. = to gain, *fructum capere, percipere*, the fruit of, *ex alqa re, fructum alqjs rei ferre*. **reaper**, n. *messor*. **reaping-hook**, n. *falx*.

reappear, v.intr. *redire* (= to return).

rear, n. *agmen extremum or novissimum, acies novissima or extrema*; the — of the enemy, *hostes novissimi, postremi*; to form the —, *agmen claudere, cogere*.

rear, I. v.tr. 1, see RAISE, LIFT; 2, to — up, plants, etc., *alere* (in gen.); children, *educare, educere*; see EDUCATE; 3, fig., see EXALT, ELEVATE. **II.** v.intr. of horses, *ex(s)ultare, tollere se arrectum*.

reason, I. n. 1, = cause, *principium, initium, fons, -ntis, m.* (= source, origin), *causa* (= cause), comb. *causa et semen* (e.g. *belli*), *ratio*; to state a —, (*causam or rationem*) *afferre* (e.g. *cur credam, afferre possum, firmissimum argumentum afferri videatur*); not without a —, *non sine causa, cum causa*; for this —, that, etc., *propterea (quod), quod, quoniam, quomobrem, quapropter, quare, idcirco, itaque*; by — of, *ex alqa re*; there is no —, I have no — to, etc., or why, etc., *non est, nihil est, quod or cur; non habeo, nihil habeo, quod or cur*, with subj. (e.g. you have no — to make yourself uneasy, *nihil est quod te moveat*); I have — to feel ashamed, *est quod me pudeat*; what — has he (to say, etc.)? *quid est quod, etc.*? I have more — to congratulate you than to request you, *magis est quod tibi gratuler, quam quod te rogem*; = fact, proof, *argumentum, res* (generally in the pl., opp. *verba*); 2, *ratio* (as that which calculates), *mens* (= understanding), *prudencia, consilium* (= prudence); void of —, *ratione carens, rationis expertus*; 3, see RIGHT, JUSTICE; 4, = moderation, *aequitas* (also = feeling of justice), *justitia, fas* (of what is right according to the voice of anyone's conscience), *moderatio, liberalitas*; in —, *ex aequo, sicut aequum est, ut par est*. **II.** v.intr. *ratiocinari* (in gen.), *disputare or disserere de alqa re* (about anything, *animo or secum reputare* (with oneself)); see ARGUE. **reasonable**, adj. 1, *rationalis particeps* (= rational), *modestus* (= unassuming), *rationali conveniens, consentaneus* (= in accordance with reason); 2, = moderate, *aequus* (= according to — demands), *justus* (= according to what is right, both of persons and things), *meritus* (= rightly deserved, e.g. praise), *modicus* (= moderate, in price, etc.); to buy at a — cost, *bene emere*. Adv. *rationali convenienter*,

merito, jure, bene, parvo pretio (= cheaply). **reasonableness**, n. *ratio*; = moderation, *aequitas, justitia, moderatio, modestia*; see REASON. **reasoner**, n. *disputator*, or use verb. **reasoning**, n. *ratiocinatio, argumentatio*; see also REASON.

reassemble, I. v. tr. *recolligere*. II. v. intr. *iterum cogi* or *convenire*; see ASSEMBLE.

reassert, v. tr. 1, = to repeat, *iterare, iterum confirmare*; see ASSERT; 2, = to re-establish, *resituere* (= to restore), *vindicare* (= to claim).

reassume, v. tr. *recipere*.

reassure, v. tr. *confirmare, recreare, erigere*.

rebel, I. v. intr. *seditionem movere* (= to cause a revolt), *imperium auspiciūque abnuere* (= to refuse obedience, of soldiers), *rebellare, rebellionem facere* (of a tribe recently subdued), *imperium alcjs detrectare* (= to refuse to obey anyone), *deficere ab alqo* or *ab alcjs imperio, desciscere ab alqo* (= to desert anyone). II. n. *homo seditiosus, novorum consiliorum auctor*. **rebellion**, n. *seditio, motus, -ūs, tumultus, -ūs, rebellio*. **rebellious**, adj. *seditiosus, turbulentus, novarum rerum cupidus* or *studiosus*. Adv. *seditiose, turbulente(r)*.

rebellow, v. intr. *reboare, resonare*.

rebound, v. intr. *repercuti, repelli* (= to be driven back), *residere* (= to fall back, of persons and things), *resilire* (= to jump back), *resultare* (= to leap back, of things); of echo, *resonare, vocem reddere* or *remittere, voci respondere*.

rebuff, I. v. tr. *repellere, re(j)icere*. II. n. *repulsa* (of a candidate; only poet. in wider sense), or by *repelli*; see REFUSAL.

rebuild, v. tr. *alqd totum denuo* or *de integro aedificare, restituere, reficere, renovare* (= to beautify).

rebuke, I. v. tr. *alqm reprehendere de* or *in alqā re, alqm vituperare de alqā re, alqm objurgare de* or *in alqā re, alqm (verbis) castigare, alqm or alqd increpare, alqm increpitare, alqm alcjs rei incusare*; see BLAME. II. n. *reprehensio, vituperatio, objurgatio, convicium* (= scolding), *castigatio*. **rebuker**, n. *reprehensor, castigator, objurgator*.

rebut, v. tr. *redarguere, repellere, refellere*; see CONFUTE.

recall, I. v. tr. 1, *revocare* (the proper term, e.g. an opinion, *sententiam*; a promise, *promissum*), *retractare* (= to recant, e.g. words, *dicta*), *alqd irritum esse jubere* (e.g. *largitiones*), *rescindere* (= to rescind, e.g. a decree, a will), *mutare* (= to change, e.g. one's opinion, *sententiam*); 2, = to call back, *revocare* (verbally and in writing, lit. and fig.), *alqm reverti jubere* (= to order anyone to return); to — an ambassador, *alqm e legatione revocare*; to — troops from the battle, *signum receptui dare*; to — to their (the people's) minds, *memoriam alcjs rei renovare* or *redintegrare*; to — to anyone's mind, *alci alqd in memoriam redigere* or *reducere, alqm in memoriam alcjs rei revocare* or *reducere*; to — to one's mind, *memoriam alcjs rei repetere* or *revocare*. II. n. *revocatio*, or by verbs, *receptus, -ūs* (= signal for — of troops).

recant, v. tr. *se sententiam revocare dicere*.

recantation, n. use verb.

recapitulate, v. tr. *enumerare, referre* (= to relate) or more exactly *colligere et commonere quibus de rebus verba fecerimus breviter*. **recapitulation**, n. *enumeratio, rerum repetitio et congregatio*.

recapture, I. v. tr. *recipere*. II. n. by verb.

recast, v. tr. 1, lit. *recoquere, conflare* (= to melt down); 2, fig. *totum denuo fingere* (lit. = to

mould all anew, Plaut.), *fingere* or *formare in aliud* (lit. = to make into something quite different), *recoquere* (lit. and fig.), *commutare* (= to transform, e.g. *republicam*), *renovare* (= to give a new shape, e.g. *alqd in legibus*); see TRANSFORM.

recede, v. intr. *recedere, retro cedere*.

receipt, n. 1, *acceptio*, or by circumloc. with *accipere* (e.g. after the — of the money, etc., *pecuniā acceptā*; after the — of your letters, *lit(t)eris tuis acceptis* or *allatis*); to acknowledge the — of, *testari se accepisse alqd*; to sign the — in a book, *acceptum referre alqd*; 2, of money, a —, *apocha* (Jct., ἀποχή) or *accepti latio* (or as one word *acceptilatio*, when the money has really been paid; ac. lat. = a discharge, Ulp. Dig.), *antapocha* (= a written acknowledgment by the party who paid the money, to the effect that he paid it and got a — for it, Jct.); to enter the — of anything, *alqd habere acceptum*; to give a — for, *acceptum alqd testari* (= to acknowledge to have received); 3, = a recipe, a medical prescription, *praeceptum*; to make up a — (of the druggist), *medicamentum ex medici formulā diluere*. **receive**, v. tr. 1, *accipere* (in the widest sense; also = to take a drink, medicine, poison, etc.), *ferre, nancisci* (of good and evil, accidentally or by chance, without any effort on our part); 2, to — a person, *accipere, excipere, salutare* (= to greet, welcome), *recipere*; to — kindly, *benigne* or *benigno vultu excipere, benigne salutare*; to — one who arrives (in going to meet him), *alci obviam venienti procedere*; to — anyone in a ship, carriage, to take in, *tollere alqm*; 3, in one's house, *recipere* (as a benefactor), *excipere* (as a friend), *hospitio accipere* or *excipere tecto, ad se (domum) recipere*; 4, anywhere, to — as citizen, *a(d)disciscere in numerum civium, facere civem*; into a family, *in familiam assumere*; among the patricians, *inter patricos* or *in numerum patriciorum assumere*; into a society, etc., *cooptare (in collegium et in ordinem)*; among (the number of) one's friends, *in amicitiam recipere, accipere, ad amicitiam a(d)scribere, amicum sibi adjungere*; not to —, *re(j)icere*; 5, to —, take anything said or done in a certain manner, *accipere, excipere, interpretari* (= to put an interpretation upon it); well, *in bonam partem accipere, boni* or *aequi bonique facere, boni consulere*; not well, badly, ill, *in malam partem accipere; aegre, graviter, moleste, indigne ferre, male interpretari*. **receiver**, n. 1, *qui alqd accipit, receptor* (esp. in bad sense, of thieves, etc.); 2, *exactor* (of taxes), *portitor* (of customs). **receptacle**, n. *receptaculum* (= any place where things may be deposited or kept), *cella, cellula* (= store-room, cellar), *horreum* (= store-room, barn), *apothēca* (= repository for wine), *armarium* (for clothes), *claustrum* (for wild beasts), *piscina* (for fish; also in gen. = water reservoir), *cavea* (for birds). **reception**, n. 1, in gen. *acceptio*, or by verbs; 2, *receptio, hospitium* (in anyone's house and at his table), *aditus, -ūs* (= access to anyone), *cooptatio* (into a body, society, etc.); to meet with a good, bad —, *bene, male accipi, benigne, male excipi, at, ab alqo*. **receptive**, adj. *aptus ad discendum, docilis*. **receptiveness, receptivity**, n. *docilitas*. **recipient**, n. *qui accipit*.

recent, adj. *recens* (of what came only recently, of late, into existence, fresh, = young, opp. *antiquus*, i.e. what existed in former times), also comb. *recens ac novus* or *novus ac recens* (of a thing that is but new, as well as of that which has but lately begun to exist). Adv. *nuper, recens* (ante and post class.).

receptacle, see under RECEIVE.

recess, n. 1, = retired place, *recessus, -ūs*,

secessus, -ūs, *penetrare* (usu. pl. and mostly poet.); — in a room, perhaps *angulus*; **2**, = holidays, *feriae*.

recipe, n. see RECEIPT, 3.

reciprocal, adj. *mutuus*. Adv. *mutuo*, *in vicem*. **reciprocate**, v.tr. *inter se dare*. **reciprocity**, n. *vicissitudo* (= alternation), or by verb.

recital, n. *enumeratio*, *narratio*, *commemoratio*. **recite**, v.tr. **1**, = to repeat aloud, *pronuntiare*, *recitare*; **2**, = to narrate, *enumerare*, (*com*)*memorare*, *dicere*, (*e*)*narrare*, *referre*, *exponere*; see NARRATE, SAY. **recitation**, n. *lectio*, *recitatio*. **recitative**, n. *recitatio notis signisque composita*. **reciter**, n. *recitator*.

reckless, adj. **1**, = rash, *neglegens*, *temerarius*, *incautus*, *imprudens*; **2**, = of anything, *neglegens alqjs*. Adv. *neglegenter* (= carelessly), *temere* (= rashly), *imprudenter* (= inconsiderately). **recklessness**, n. *imprudencia*, *socordia*, *neglegentia*, *temeritas*; see RASHNESS, CARELESSNESS, or by verbs.

reckon, v.tr. **1**, *computare*, *computare rationem rei*; **2**, see CONSIDER. **reckoning**, n. *ratio*; to form a —, *rationem habere rei*, *aestimare rem*, *rationem inire*; by my —, *meā opinionem*; to run your pen through the —, *alci rationes conturbare*; to find your — in, *quaestum facere in re*.

reclaim, v.tr. **1**, *repetere* (by request), *repscere* (imperatively), *exigere* (= to collect money that is owing, e.g. *credita*, anything lent), *alqd recipere* (= to recover), *alqm* or *alqd ab alqā re vindicare*; **2**, fig. to call back from error, vice, etc., *alqm revocare ad virtutem* (a *perditā luxuriā*, etc.), *alqm ad officium reducere*.

recline, **I**. v.tr. *reclinare*; to — the head upon the elbow, *niti* or *inuti cubito*, *inuti in cubitum*. **II**. v.intr. *jacere* (= to lie), *accumbere*, (*ac*)*cubare* (at table). **reclining**, adj. (*re*)*supinus* (on the back).

recluse, n. *homo solitarius*; see also HERMIT.

recognise, v.tr. **1**, *a(d)gnoscere*, (*re*)*cognoscere* (= to make the acquaintance of anyone a second time); to — anyone by anything, *noscitare alqm alqā re* (e.g. *facie*, *voce*); **2**, = to acknowledge, *cognoscere* (in gen.), *appellare alqm* with accus. of the title (= to declare anyone), (*com*)*probare* (= to approve), *accipere* (= to receive). **recognition**, n. **1**, in gen., see RECOGNISE; **2**, *comprobatio*. **recognizance**, n. *sponsio*, *vadimonium*; to enter into —s, *vadimonium facere*.

recoil, v.intr. *repercuti*, *resilire* (lit. and fig.), † *resultare*, *recellere*; to — at, *refugere et reformidare alqd*.

recollect, v.tr. *alqjs rei* (*com*)*meminisse*, *reminisci*, *alqd recordari*, comb. *reminisci et recordari*, or by *memoriam alqjs rei tenere* or *habere*, *memorem* or *haud immemorem esse alqjs rei* (all = *meminisse*), *memoriam alqjs rei repetere*, *revocare*, *renovare*, *redintegrare*, *memoriā repetere alqd*, *subit animum alqjs rei memoria*, *alqd mihi in memoriam*, *venit mihi in mentem alqd alqjs rei*, *de alqā re* (all = *reminisci*); to — anything quite well, *commeminisse* with genit.; I cannot — it, *memoriā alqd excessit*, *delapsus est*, *e memoriā alqd mihi exiit*, *excidit*, *ex animo alqd effluxit*, *fugit* or *refugit alqd meam memoriam*.

recollection, n. *memoria* (= memory, and remembrance), *recordatio* (the act), comb. *recordatio et memoria*, *memoria ac recordatio*; to bring to one's —, *in memoriam redigere*, *reducere*, *revocare*.

recommence, **I**. v.tr. *de integro instaurare* (= to set on foot again), (*red*)*integrare* (= to

begin afresh), *renovare* (= to renew), *iterare* (= to begin a second time), *repetere* (= to repeat, after an interruption). **II**. v.intr. *renasci*, or by pass. of verbs given above.

recommend, v.tr. *commendare*; to — oneself, *gratum esse*, *placere*, *probari* (all of persons and things), to anyone, *alci*; by, *se commendare alqā re* (of persons), *commendari alqā re* (of things). **recommendable**, adj. *commendandus*, *commendatione dignus*, *commendabilis*. **recommendation**, n. *commendatio*, *laudatio*, *suffragatio* (by voting in favour); to give anyone a — to anyone, *alqm commendare alci*, *ad alqm de alqo scribere*; his — is of great use to me with, *maximo usui mihi est alqjs commendatio apud alqm*; a letter of —, *lit(t)erae commendaticius*; to give anyone a letter of — to, *alqm commendare alci per lit(t)eras*. **recommensatory**, adj. *commendaticius*.

recompense, **I**. n. *pretium*, *merces*, -ēdis, f., *remuneratio*, *munus*, -ēris, n.; see REWARD. **II**. v.tr. *compensare*, *remunerari*; see REWARD.

reconcile, v.tr. **1**, *placare* (by reconciliatory means, in gen., e.g. *numen divinum*), *expiare* (anything polluted by a crime, e.g. *numen*, *manes*); to — a person with anyone, *alqm cum alqo* or *alqm* or *alqjs animum alci reconciliare* or *reducere* or *restituere in gratiam*, also *alqm in alqjs gratiam reconciliare* or *restituere*; to — oneself with, to anyone, *reconciliari alci*, *reconciliare sibi alqm* or *alqjs animum* or *alqjs gratiam*, *in gratiam cum alqo redire* or *reverti*; **2**, = to make congruous, *alqd ad alqd* or *alci rei accommodare*, *facere ut alqd cum alqā re conveniat* or *congruat*; fig. of things, to be —d together, *congruere*, *congruentem esse alci rei*, *aptum esse alci rei*, *non alienum esse ab alqā re*, both with genit. (e.g. *sapientis est*); **3**, = to submit to, *se sub(j)icere*, *obtemperare* or *parere*, with dat., *alqd subire* or *perferre*; see YIELD. **reconcilable**, **reconciliatory**, adj. **1**, *placabilis*; **2**, *qui* (*quae*, *quod*) *alci rei accommodari potest*. **reconciler**, n. *reconciliator gratiae*. **reconciliation**, n. **1**, *reconciliatio concordiae* or *gratiae*; **2**, see ATONEMENT; **3**, = agreement of things seemingly opposite, by verb RECONCILE, **2**.

recondite, adj. *reconditus*.

reconduct, v.tr. *reducere*.

reconnoitre, v.tr. to — a locality, etc., *cognoscere qualis sit natura alqjs loci*, *naturam alqjs loci perspicere* (accurately), *situm alqjs loci speculari* (= to explore), *visere alqd* (in gen. = to inspect anything, e.g. *copias hostium*), *explorare alqd* (= to spy out, e.g. *itinera hostium*); one sent out to —, *explorator*. **reconnoitring**, n. by verbs.

reconquer, v.tr. *recipere*, *reciperare* (*recup*-).

reconsider, v.tr. *denuo*, *rursus* or *iterum considerare*, *reputare*, etc.; see CONSIDER.

record, **I**. v.tr. *referre in tabulas*, *libellum*, etc., *lit(t)eris* or *memoriae mandare*. **II**. n. *lit(t)erae*, *tabulae*, *historia*, *monumentum*, *memoria alqjs rei*. **records**, pl. *annales*, -ium, m. (= annals), *acta* (*publica* or *diurna* or *urbana*, = journal), *fasti* (= calendar), *tabulae* (*publicae*) (= official state —), *acta Senatūs* (= — of the Senate). **record-office**, n. *tabularium*. **recorder**, n. = keeper of records, *chartularius* (legal, Jet.), *componendis patrum actis delectus* (Tac., of records of the Senate); = a judge, *judex*.

recount, v.tr. *referrere*; see RELATE.

recourse, n. to have — to anyone or to anything, *confugere* or *perfugere ad alqm* or *alqd* (lit. and fig.), *alqjs rei perfugio uti* (fig. e.g. *aquarum*), *decurrere ad alqm* or *alqd*, *se ad alqm conferre*; in bad sense, *ad alqd descendere*.

recover, I. v.tr. *recipere*, (e.g. *res amissas*) *recipere*, *reparare*, *repetere*; to — one's debts, *incere* (Jct.), *nomina sua exigere* (e.g. *amissa*).

I. v.intr. **1.** *convalescere*, *sanescere*, *sanitatem recipere* or *recipere*, *restitui in sanitatem*; to — from illness, *convalescere e morbo*; **2.** in gen. = to regain a former condition, *se* or *animum colligere*, *se reficere*, *se* or *animum recipere* with and without *ex (a) pavore*, *se recreare ex timore*, *respirare a metu*, *respirare et se recipere* (from fright), *se* or *animum erigere* (from a desponding state of mind), *vires*, *auctoritatem*, *opes recipere*, *pristinam fortunam reparare* (= to regain influence, etc.); in law, see above. **recoverable**, adj. *quod restitui or reparari*, etc., *potest*, † *reparabilis*; in law, *quod evinci potest* (Jct.). **recovery**, n. **1.** in gen. *reciperatio*; **2.** *sanitas restituta*, *valetudo confirmata*; to have, to entertain, no hopes for anyone's —, *alqm* or *alcjs salutem desperare* (Cic.); all the medical men doubt of his —, *omnes medici diffidunt*; **3.** in law, *evictio* (Jct.).

recreant, n. **1.** = apostate, *apostata* (Eccl.); **2.** see COWARD.

recreate, v.tr. **1.** = to create anew, *renovare*, *recreare*; see RENEW; **2.** = to amuse, etc., oneself, *requiescere* (= to rest), *animum relaxare*, *remittere*, *mentem reficere et recreare* (= to revive).

recreation, n. *requies*, *-ētis* (= rest); — of the mind (after hard work, care, etc.), *animi remissio*, *relaxatio*, *oblectatio*, *requies*; for —, *laxandi levandique animi gratiā*; to allow oneself a few moments' —, *aliquantulum sibi parcere*.

recriminate, v.intr. *culpam*, *crimen*, etc., in *alqm regerere*. **recrimination**, n. *accusatio mutua* (Tac.).

recruit, I. v.tr. and intr. **1.** one's strength, *se* or *vires recreare*, *reficere*; **2.** to — the army, *supplere*, *explere*, *delectibus supplere*, *supplementum scribere alci*, *reficere*, *militis conscribere*, *delectum habere*. **II.** n. *novus miles* (in gen.), *tiro* (not drilled, opp. *vetus miles*, *veteranus*); the —s, *militis tirones*, *militis in supplementum lecti*, also *supplementum* (= reserve); a —ing officer, *conquisitor*. **recruiting**, n. *conquisitio*, *delectus*, *-ūs*.

rectangle, n. *figura orthogonia*. **rectangular**, adj. *orthogonios*.

rectification, n. *correctio*, *emendatio*. **rectify**, v.tr. *corrigere*, *emendare* (mistakes in writing, copying, printing); see CORRECT.

rectilinear, adj. (*di*)*rectus*.

rectitude, n. *aequitas*, *probitas*, *integritas*, *honestas*, *simplicitas*, *ingenuitas* (in one's actions), *animus ingenuus*.

rector, n. of a grammar-school or college, *scholarum*, *gymnasii*, *academiae*, *rector* or *moderator*; to be — of, etc., *praesesse*, *praefectum esse alci rei*; of a parish, *parociae rector*, or, where possible, *sacerdos* (= priest).

recumbent, adj. (*re*)*supinus*, † *reclinis*, or by *reclinari*; see RECLINE.

red, adj. *ruber*, *rubens* (= bright —), *rufus* (= light —, auburn), *rutilus* (= fire-red); *rubicundus* (= ruddy), *rubidus* (= dark —), *puniceus* (= purple), † *sanguineus* (= blood-—), † *flammeus* (= flame-coloured); — hair, *capillus rufus* or *rutilus*; the — sea, *Sinus Arabicus*. **redde**, **I.** v.tr. † *rubefacere*. **II.** v.intr. (*e*)*rubescere* (= to blush). **red-hot**, adj. *candens*, *fervens*. **red-lead**, n. *minium*. **redness**, n. *rubor*, *pudor*.

redeem, v.tr. *redimere*, *liberare* (= to set free); a pledge, *repignerare quod pignori datum est* (Jct.); see also FREE. **redeemer**, n. *liberator*, *vindex*, from anything, *alcjs rei* (= deliverer), *redemptor* (by ransom; * *mundi redemptor*, the — of

the world), * *servator*; see SAVIOUR. **redemption**, n. **1.** *redemptio*, *liberatio* (= deliverance); **2.** in theology, * *salus* (= salvation), * *redemptio*.

redolent, adj. *alqd redolens*.

redouble, v.tr. *reduplicare*, † *ingeminare*.

redoubt, n. *castellum*, *propugnaculum*.

redound, v.intr. *redundare*; to anyone's credit, *esse* with double dat. (e.g. *it —s to my credit*, *est mihi honori*). **redundancy**, n. *redundantia*. **redundant**, adj. *redundans*, *supervacaneus*.

redress, I. v.tr. = to amend, *corrigere*, *emendare*, *restituere*, *alci rei mederi*, *alci satisfacere de alqā re*; to — a wrong, *injuriam sarcire*. **II.** n. *satisfactio*, *remedium*, or by verb.

reduce, v.tr. **1.** = to bring to any state, to — to order, *in integrum reducere* (civil affairs, etc.); to — a man to poverty, *alqm ad inopiam redigere*; to — to ashes, *incendis delere* (a house, town, etc.), *incendis vastare* (e.g. *omnia*); to — one to despair, *alqm ad desperationem adducere* or *redigere*; **2.** = to diminish in length, quantity, etc., (*im*)*minuere*, *deminuere* (in gen.); to — the price of, *pretium alcjs rei (im)minuere*; **3.** = to conquer, *vincere*, *expugnare* (of a stronghold).

reduction, n. **1.** by verbs; **2.** *expugnatio*; **3.** in arith. and logic, *reductio*.

reduplication, n. *reduplicatio* as gram. t.t.

reecho, v.intr. *resonare alqd* or *alqā re* or *remittere*, *alqā re resultare*.

reed, n. *carex* (= sedge, shear-grass), *arundo* (= cane), *canna* (= small —), *calamus*. **reedy**, adj. *arundineus*.

reef, I. n. **1.** *scopuli*, *saxa* (= rocks); see ROCK; **2.** = portion of a sail, *velum*. **II.** v.tr. *vela subducere*.

reek, v.intr. *fumare*.

reel, I. n. **1.** = a winder, *glomus* (= ball, e.g. *lini*); **2.** = a dance, *saltatio*. **II.** v.intr. *tibulare*, *vacillare*.

reelect, v.tr. *reficere*.

reestablish, v.tr. *restituere*, *reficere*. **re-establisher**, n. *restitutor*. **reestablishment**, n. *restitutio*, *refectio*; see RENEWAL.

refectory, n. *cenaculum*.

refer, I. v.tr. **1.** = to direct, etc., anyone or anything to another person, *alqm* or *alqd delegare ad alqm* or *ad alqd*, *revocare alqm ad alqm* or *ad alqd* (e.g. *alqm ad Graecorum poetarum fabulas*), *re(j)icere* or *remittere alqd ad alqm* (e.g. *causam ad senatum*); **2.** fig. to — anything to a thing, *referre* or *deferre alqd ad alqd*; anything to another matter, *alqd ad aliam rem transferre*; everything to sensual pleasure, *omnia ad voluptatem corporis referre*. **II.** v.intr., to anyone or to anything, *spectare ad alqd* (intended), *pertinere*, *referri ad alqd* (really), *alqm* or *alqd attingere* or *perstringere*, *alcjs rei mentionem facere*; it —s to this, that, etc., *hoc eo spectat, ut*, etc.; it —s to those who, etc., *hoc illis dictum est, qui*, etc.; to — a speech, a sermon, etc., to anyone, *oratione designatur alqs*; = to appeal to anyone, *provocare ad alqm*, *appellare alqm* and *alqd* (both also = to appeal to a higher tribunal), *alqm testari*, *alqm testem citare* (= to — to anyone as a witness), *delegare*, *re(j)icere alqm ad alqd* (for better information), *afferre alqd* (= to — to, as a proof), *alcjs rei excusationem afferre*, *alcjs rei excusatione uti* (= to — to anything, as an excuse for, etc.). **referable**, adj. *qui (quae, quod) ad alqm* or *alqd referri potest*. **referee**, n. *arbitr.*

reference, n. **1.** to anyone, by verbs; **2.** allusion to books, persons, etc.; see QUOTE; **3.** = relation, by ratio; to have — to

pertinere, referri ad alqd; having no — to the matter, *alienus ab alqâ re*; with — to, etc., by *quod attinet ad* (e.g. *quod ad librum attinet quem tibi filius dabat, Cic.*), or by *ad* (e.g. *adornatum ad specimen magnifico ornatu, Cic.*); or by *de* with abl. (= on account of, concerning, e.g. *recte non credis de numero militum, Cic.*).

refill, v.tr. *replere*.

refine, v.tr. 1, *liquare (vinum), purgare* (Plin., gold, silver, etc.); 2, fig. (*ex*)*polire, excolere*. **refined**, adj. (*ex*)*politus, urbanus, comis* (= courteous), *humanus, liberalis, elegans*; a — palate, *palatum subtile*; — torture, *exquisitum supplicium*. **refinement**, n. 1, of liquids, etc., by verb REFINE, 1.; 2, of manners, etc., *urbanitas, comitas, humanitas, elegantia*; of language, etc., *subtilitas*, comb. *subtilitas et elegantia, argutiae*.

reflect, I. v.tr. to — the rays of light, *radios repercutere, regerere*. II. v.intr. 1, of the mind, *remittere*; the mind is —ed in the face, *mens in facie tanquam in speculo cernitur*, or *imago mentis est vultus*; to — on, *secum in animo considerare*, or simply *considerare alqd* or *de alqâ re* (= to dwell on), *commentari alqd* or *de alqâ re* (= to think over in private); *alqd* or *de alqâ re* *secum meditari, alqd secum reputare, alqd (re)volvère, memoriam alcjs rei repetere* or *revocare*; see THINK; 2, to — upon, *culpare*; see BLAME. **reflection**, n. 1, of rays, etc., *repercussus, -ûs* (Plin.); 2, = image reflected, *imago*; 3, = thought, *meditatio, commentatio, cogitatio, consideratio, deliberatio, reputatio*; 4, as quality, *mens, ratio, consilium*; 5, = blame, *reprehensio*; see BLAME. **reflective**, adj. 1, *magni consilii*; see THOUGHTFUL; 2, Gram. *reciprocus*.

reflux, n. *recessus, -ûs*.

reform, I. v.tr. 1, = to make anew, *renovare, restituere*; of scattered troops, *ordines restituere*; 2, = to amend, *corrigere, emendare*. II. v.intr. *se corrigere, mores suos mutare, in viam redire*. III. n. *correctio, emendatio* (in gen.); of manners, *morum mutatio*. **reformation**, n. 1, see REFORM, III.; 2, Eccl., *reformatio*. **reformatory**, n. by circuml. (e.g. *carcer ad sceleros corrigendos destinatus*), or, where context allows, by *carcer* alone. **reformer**, n. *corrector, emendator*.

refract, v.tr. *radii infringuntur* or *refringuntur*. **refraction**, n. *refractio radiorum*. **refractory**, adj. *contumax* (= contumacious), *imperium detrectans* (= refusing to obey, of soldiers, subjects), *detrectans militiam* (= of soldiers). **refractoriness**, n. *contumacia*.

refrain, v.tr. (*se*) *abstinere, se continere ab alqâ re, (sibi or animis) temperare ab alqâ re* or *quin* or *quominus*; to — from tears, *lacrimas tenere, temperare a lacrimis*.

refresh, v.tr. *refrigerare* (= to cool), *recreare, reficere* (= to revive, to renew one's physical strength), comb. *reficere et recreare, recreare et reficere*; to — anyone by giving him something to eat, *cibo juvare alqm*; to — with meat and drink, *cibo ac potione firmare alqm*; to — oneself, *animum reparare, relaxare, integrare* (in gen.); by mental recreation, *animo relaxari*. **refreshing**, adj. *reficiens, recreans, suavis, dulcis*. **refreshment**, n. 1, *refectio* (as act), *id quod corpus reficit* (= what refreshes the body), *delectatio* (= delight, as a condition), *laxamentum* (for the mind); 2, —s, *cibus*.

refrigerate, v.tr. *refrigerare*.

refuge, n. *perfugium, refugium, asylum* (= an asylum for everybody gen. a sacred grove or

temple), *recessus, -ûs, secessus, -ûs* (= retreat), *receptaculum* (= a place where one may find shelter from prosecution, etc.), *portus, -ûs* (lit. = harbour; hence fig. = any place of shelter), comb. *portus et perfugium, praesidium*, comb. *perfugium et praesidium salutis*; to seek a — at a place, (*con*)*fugere* or *perfugere* or *refugere ad* or *in alqm locum, alqo loco perfugio uti*; to have a —, *perfugium* or *receptum habere*. **refugee**, n. *fugitivus* (= a runaway slave, or a deserter), *exul, extorris, profugus* (= exile).

refulgent, adj. see BRIGHT.

refund, v.tr. *reddere* (e.g. *ad assem alci impensum, (dis)solvère* (e.g. a debt, *nomen*; to — a sum of money lent, *aes alienum*), *rescribere* (= to pay money by bill).

refuse, I. v.tr. *alqd recusare* (or with accus. and infin., *quin* or *quominus* = to — to do anything), *alqd (de)negare* (or with accus. and fut. infin.), *alqd detrectare, repudiare, renuere, respuere*; to — anything to anyone, *alqd alci recusare*. II. n. *raimentum* (Plin., = shavings, etc.), *scobis* (= sawdust, smaller than *raimentum*), *retrimentum* (of olives, metals, etc.), *intertrimentum* (of metals, etc., in melting), *purgamen(tum)* (= dirt swept off), *faex* (= dregs, lit. and fig.), *quisquiliae* (= sweepings, usu. fig.), *sentina* (= bilgewater; also fig.). **refusal**, n. *recusatio, repudiatio, repulsa* (= rejection of a candidate); to give anyone the — of anything, *alci potestatem alcjs rei emendae facere*.

refute, v.tr. *refellere* (anyone's opinion by arguments, a person or thing), *redarguere* (= to convince of the contrary, a person or thing), comb. *refellere et redarguere, convincere* (= to convince anyone that he is wrong, to prove the fallacy of anything, e.g. *errores*), *revincere* (= to prove the contrary of an assertion), *confutare*, e.g. *argumenta Stoicorum*), *diluere* (= to weaken, e.g. *crimen*), comb. *refutare ac diluere, diluere ac refellere, diluere alqd et falsum esse docere, dissolvère*; to — anything by testimonies, evidence, *alqd testimoniis refutare*. **refutation**, n. *confutatio, refutatio, responsio*.

regain, v.tr. *recipere, recipere*.

regal, adj. see ROYAL.

regale, v.tr. see ENTERTAIN; to — oneself, see FEAST.

regalia, n. *ornatus, -ûs, regius, insignia regia* (pl.).

regard, I. v.tr. 1, *animum intendere in alqd* or *alci rei, alqd animadvertere* (or *animum advertere*, = to direct one's attention to), *observare alqd* (= to notice), *intueri (in) alqd* (= to look at), *respicere alqd* (= to mind), *spectare alqd* (= not to lose sight of); as —s so-and-so, by *pertinere ad*, etc. (= to concern), *attinere ad*, etc. (= to belong to), *spectare alqd* or *ad alqd* (= to refer to), *attingere alqm* (= to have reference to anyone); not to —, *neglegere*; 2, = to care for, *alqm* or *alqd carum habere, colere, diligere* (= to esteem), *magni alqm aestimare*; 3, = to consider, *ducere, habere*; see CONSIDER. II. n. 1, *respectus, -ûs* (lit. = the looking back; hence consideration of thoughts and sentiments), *ratio* (= reference), *cura* (= care); to have — to, etc., *respectum habere ad alqm, respicere alqm* or *alqd, rationem habere alcjs* or *alcjs rei, rationem ducere alcjs rei*; for oneself, *suam rationem ducere, de se cogitare*; out of — for, in Latin often by the dative of the person, e.g. *animadversionem et supplicium remittere alci*; with — to anything, see REFERENCE; 2, = esteem, *alcjs caritas, studium, amor* (= love), *pietas erga alqm* (= dutiful affection); see AFFECTION; kind —s (*etiam atque etiam*) *vale (valete)*; Cicero sends his —s, *Cicero tibi salutem plurimam dicit*. **regardful**, adj.

SEE ATTENTIVE. **regardless**, adj. *in quo nullius ratio habetur, in quo delectus omnis et discrimen omittitur, neglegens*; see CARELESS. Adv. *neglegenter, nullius ratione habitâ, delectu omni et discrimine omisso*.

regatta, n. see RACE.

regency, n. *regni administratio, interregnum* (= interreign), *procuratio regni* (= the office of a viceroy); to entrust anyone with the —, *administrationem regni in alqm transferre*.

regent, n. *procurator regni or imperii, interrex*.

regenerate, v.tr. *regenerare*; to be —d, *renasci*. **regeneration**, n. *regeneratio* (Eccl.).

regicide, n. 1, = murder of a king, *regis caedes, -is, f.*, in the context also *parricidium* (*regis*); to commit —, *regem interficere*; 2, = the murderer, *regis interfecto* or *percussor* or *parricida*.

regiment, n. *legio* (of infantry), *turma equitum* (of cavalry).

region, n. *regio* (in gen.), *tractus, -us* (= tract of a country, referring to the distance), *plaga* (only of the — of the sky, also *plaga caeli*), *ora* (lit. = tract on the coast), *pars* (= part, district, also of the sky), *loca*, pl. (places, gen. with an adj. expressing the nature of the soil, e.g. *loca amoena*).

register, I. n. *liber* (as note-book), *tabulae* (= tables), *album* (= an official account, report, e.g. of the judges, suitors, applicants, etc.); to enter in a —, *in album referre*. II. v.tr. *in acta publica referre* (of public —s), *in tabulas referre* (in gen.). **registrar**, n. in gen. *qui alqd in acta publica refert*. **registration**, n. use verb.

regret, I. n. (*com*)*miseratio* (= the giving vent to one's compassion), *dolor* (= grief), *desiderium* (= longing), *paenitentia* (= repentance). II. v.tr. *dolere, aegre or moleste ferre, lugere* (= to mourn); it is to be —ted, *dolendum est quod*; I —, *doleo*; hence = to repent, *paenitet* or *piget me alqjs rei*; = to feel the loss of, *desiderare, desiderio alqjs teneri*.

regular, adj. *ordinatus* (= ordered), *omnibus membris aequalis et congruens* (of the — shape of the human body, also of a — building), *omnibus partibus absolutus et perfectus* (= perfect in gen.), *aequabilis* (= equable), *constans* (= not deviating from the — course, e.g. the course of the stars); *certus* (= fixed), *rectus* (= correct); — troops, *militēs legionarii* (in the ancient sense, opp. *velites*, = light troops); = legitimate, ordinary, *justus* (in gen.), *legitimus* (= legitimate); a — battle, *justa pugna*; in — array, *acie* (in battle), *composito agmine* (of line of march); the — consuls, *consules ordinarii*; — revenue, income, *status redditus, -us* (opp. *reditus extraordinarius*). Adv. *ordine, constanter* (e.g. *cursus suos servare*), *recte, ordinate, compositè, juste, aequabiliter, legitime*. **regularity**, n. *ordo, constantia, aequabilitas, symmetria* (= proportion, Vitruv.), *apta compositio* (of words in a sentence). **regulate**, v.tr. *ordinare, componere, dirigere, formare, fingere*; to — oneself by anything, *se ad alqd accommodare*; see ARRANGE. **regulation**, n. *ratio, ordo, -inis, m., mos, consuetudo, institutum* (of what is customary), *lex* (of what has become almost a law); domestic —, *victus cultusque, privatae vitae ratio*; = order, *jussum, praeceptum, edictum* (= edict); —s, *instituta et leges*; to make a few fresh —s, *quaedam nova instituere*; a few useful —s, *quaedam utilia instituere*, also *quasdam utilitates instituere*; it is a wise — in nature that, etc., *salubriter a naturâ institutum est, ut or quod*.

rehabilitate, v.tr. anyone's character, *culpâ alqm liberare*.

rehearsal, n. *meditatio* (= previous study) to have a —, *praeludere fabulae* (of the actor). **rehearse**, v.tr. see above; *praeludere concentui* (of the orchestra and the singer).

reign, I. v.intr. *regnare* (as a king), *imperium tenere, imperare, imperium alqjs terrae obtinere*. II. n. *regnum, dominatio, principatus, -us, imperium*; in the — of, *regnante or rege alqo*; see RULE.

reimburse, v.tr. see INDEMNIFY, REFUND. **reimbursement**, n. see INDEMNITY.

rein, I. n. *habena, frenum* (lit. and fig.), *lorum*, pl. *frena or freni*; to pull the —s, *habenas adducere* (lit. and fig.), to loosen the —s, *frenos dare* (lit. and fig.); to take the —s of government, *clavum imperii tenere*. II. v.tr. *frenare* (lit. and fig.); to — in, *habenas adducere*.

reindeer, n. *reno*.

reinforce, v.tr. *amplificare* (= to cause to be of greater extent, strength, e.g. a tone), *augere* (= to increase, e.g. an army); to — an army, *auxiliis confirmare, copiis firmare*; to — one's army (of the commander), *novis copiis se renovare* (after the army had been reduced in numbers). **reinforcement**, n. *supplementum, novae copiae* (= new forces), *auxilium* (= allies), *subsidium* (= reserve); somebody receives —, *copia alci augetur, subsidium alci mittitur*.

reins, n. *renes, -um, m.*

reinstate, v.tr. *in* (*regnum, etc.*) *reducere*, or by *restituere* (= to restore).

reinvigorate, v.tr. see REFRESH.

reiterate, v.tr. see REPEAT.

reject, v.tr. *re(j)icere, improbare, reprobare* (the two foregoing = to disapprove), *repudiare* (= to repudiate), *respuere* (= to spit out), *spernere, aspernari* (= to throw away, *asp.* implies disdain), *contemnere* (= not to consider worth having); to — entirely, *omnino non probare, funditus repudiare, legem suffragiis repudiare* (different from *legem abrogare*, i.e. to rescind); a condition, a proposal, *condicionem repudiare* or *respuere*; to — prayers, *preces aversari*. **rejection**, n. *rejectio* (e.g. *judicium*), *improbatio, repudiatio, aspernatio, repulsa* (of a candidate).

rejoice, I. v.intr. *gaudere* (= to be glad), *laetari* (= to be merry), *gestire* (the strongest expression, when we manifest our joy in our looks, etc.), *subriacere* (= to smile as a sign of joy); to — at anything, *gaudere, laetari alqâ re* (the latter construction is used to denote that the joy continues; the simple accus. only with a neuter pron. with accus. and infin., and *gaudere* also with *quod*), *delectari alqâ re*; very much, *gaudere vehementerque laetari*; very much at, *magnam laetitiam voluptatemque capere* (or *percipere*) *ex alqâ re, magnae laetitiae mihi est alqd, alqâ re gaudio exultare* (= to jump with joy); with anyone, *unâ gaudere, gaudio alqjs gaudere*; see GLAD. II. v.tr. (*ex*)*hilarare, hilarem facere* (= to cheer up), *laetificare* (e.g. *sol laetificat terram*), *laetitiam afficere, laetitia et voluptate afficere, laetitiam alci afferre* or *offerre* (= to fill with joy). **rejoicing**, n. *voluptas, delectatio, gaudium, laetitia*.

rejoin, v.intr. 1, see RETURN; 2, see ANSWER.

relapse, I. v.intr. *recidere* (in gen., of illness, *in graviorem morbum*); to — into, *recidere in alqâ* (e.g. into former slavery), *relabi*. II. n. use verb.

relate, v.tr. 1, = to tell in detail, *alqd (e)narrare, dicere, (com)memorare, referre, prodere, tradere* (= to hand down); see TELL; 2, = to pertain to, *spectare, attingere ad, contingere alqm, or*

by impersonals *attinet, pertinet ad, meo, tua refert*, etc.; see NARRATE. **related**, adj. 1, = connected by birth, marriage, etc., *propinquus alci, necessarius, cognatus, agnatus* (only on the father's side), *affinis* (by marriage), *consanguineus, consanguinitate propinquus* (= near by blood), *non alienus sanguine alci*; to be most nearly —, *proximum esse*; 2, fig. *cognatus, propinquus*. **relation**, n. 1, = connexion, *ratio, conjunctio*; in — to, *ad alqm or alqd, quod ad alqm or alqd attinet, prae algo or alqd re*; 2, relative, person connected with you by birth, marriage, etc., *propinquus, genere proximus, necessarius*; comb. *propinquus et necessarius, propinquus et cognatus, propinquus et affinis, cognatus atque affinis*; a near —, *arta propinquitate or propinquu cognatione conjunctus*; 3, see NARRATION. **relationship**, n. 1, *necessitudo, propinquitas* (in gen.), *cognatio* (by birth), *agnatio* (on the father's side), *affinitas* (by marriage), *germanitas* (of brothers and sisters, or cities springing from the same mother city), *consanguinitas* (by blood); 2, fig. *cognatio, conjunctio*; to have — with anything, *alci rei finitimum esse*. **relative**, I. adj. opp. to absolute, *quod non simpliciter et ex sua vi consideratur*; *quod in comparatione (rerum, etc.) positum est, quod ad alqd refertur or spectat*. Adv. *comparate, ex comparatione (rerum, etc.)*. II. n. 1, see RELATION; 2, *relativum* (Gram.).

relax, I. v. tr. 1, *(re)lazare, remittere, concedere*; 2, in medicine, see OPEN. II. v. intr. = to remit in close attention, *(re)languescere, se remittere, remitti, animum remittere or relaxare, requiescere curamque animi remittere* (after hard work), *alqd remittere* (e.g. *industriam*); to — for a little while, *alqd intermittere*; in anything, *desistere* or *(de) alqd re* (e.g. *incepto*; in a contest, *de contentione*). **relaxation**, n. 1, *solutio* (principally of the parts of the body); 2, see MITIGATION (of the law); 3, = remission of application, *animi relaxatio, remissio* (of the mind), *oblectatio* (= amusement), *oblectamentum* (= anything to amuse oneself with or to while away the time). **relaxing**, adj. *gravis*.

relay, n. *equi recentes or per viam dispositi*.

release, I. v. tr. 1, anyone, *dimittere alqm* (= to let anyone go), *libertatem alci dare, largiri* (= to set anyone at liberty), *manu mittere alqm* (a slave), *emancipare* (= to emancipate, to free anyone from one's power, e.g. a son), *mittere or missum facere alqm, missionem alci dare, exauctorare* (= to dismiss from the service, soldiers), *vinculis exsolvere, e custodia emittere* (from prison, a state prisoner); to — anyone from anything, *solvere alqm alqd re* (e.g. from service, *militia*), *liberare alqm alqd re* (e.g. *servitute*); 2, = to free from obligation, *(ex)solvere, liberare alqd re*; *remittere, condonare alci alqd, gratiam alci rei facere alci* (from the payment of a sum of money, penalty, etc.; *gratiam facere* in Sall.). II. n. *missio* (= dismissal), *liberatio, remissio* (e.g. *poenae*), *apocha* (= receipt for money, Jct.).

relent, v. intr. *molliri or moveri pati*. **relentless**, adj. *immisericors, saevus, durus, crudelis*; see CRUEL. Adv. *saevae, crudeliter*. **relentlessness**, n. *saevitia, crudelitas*.

relevant, adj. *quod ad rem est*.

reliance, n. see RELY.

relics, n. *reliquiae* (= remains). **relict**, n. *vidua*; see WIDOW.

relief, n. fig. *(al)levatio, sublevatio* (= the — given), *levamen(tum), allevamentum* (= the — which one gets), *remedium* (= remedy), *auxilium* (= help), *subsidium* (of soldiers), *delenimentum* (= anything calculated to soothe, e.g. *vitae*),

lazamentum (= relaxation), *deminutio* (= diminution of taxes, *onerum*), *beneficium* (= — in money); — of a sentinel, see RELIEVE, below; in painting, *eminentia, asperitas*; high —, alto *relievo, imago ectypa* (Sen., as image). **relieve**, v. tr. *exonerare* (= to exonerate, to ease), *levare, allevare* (fig. = to ease), *sublevare* (fig. = both to mitigate and to support), *lazare* (fig. = to relax, to soften), or *adesse alci, (de)minuere* (= to lessen, e.g. taxes, *onera*), *subvenire* (= to assist, e.g. *necessitatibus*); to — a sentinel, *revocare* (= to recall, e.g. *vigilias, milites ab opere*), *deducere* (e.g. *milites ab opere*); of the soldiers themselves, *alqos excipere, alqis succedere*.

religion, n. *religio* (= reverence towards the holy, the sentiment of — and the consequent services), *pietas erga Deum* (in the sense of the ancients, *erga deos* = fear of the gods), *res divinae* (= divine things), *caerimonia, caerimoniae* (= prescribed observances), *sacra, -orum* (= external rites), *lex* (= religious law or doctrine, as *lex Christiana*); a man without —, or irreligious, *homo impius erga Deum or deos, homo negligens deorum, religionum omnium contemptor, religionum negligens* (= inattentive to outer usages); to change your —, *sacra patria deserere*. **religious**, adj. *pius* (= reverent) *erga Deum, sanctus, religiosus* (= conscientious); — observances, *ritus, religiones, caerimoniae*. Adv. *pie, sancte, religiose*; to be — brought up, *sanctissimo modo educari*.

relinquish, v. tr. *relinquere*; see ABANDON.

relish, I. n. 1, a — for (i.e. a disposition to taste), *gustatus, -us*; he has no — for, *abest desiderium alci rei*; 2, something tasty, *promulsis, -idis, f., condimentum*. II. v. tr. see ENJOY.

reluctance, n. I have a great — to anything, *magnum alci rei odium me cepit*; with —, *coactus or invitus, animo invito or averso*. **reluctant**, adj. *invitus, coactus*.

rely, v. intr. *(con)fidere alci rei or alqd re* (= to trust in), *niti alqd re* (= to depend on); —ing upon, *fretus alqd re, nixus (nisus) alqd re, ferox alqd re* (= boldly trusting, e.g. *ea parte virium*).

reliance, n. *fides, fiducia*; see CONFIDENCE.

remain, v. intr. *(per)manere, durare* (= to endure), *stare* (= to stand or stay); to — in health and uninjured, *salvum atque incolumem conservari*; to — faithful, *fidum manere*; to — in your opinion, *in sententia tua (per)manere or perseverare* (opp. to *a sententia decedere*); to — unchanged in your custom, *in consuetudine perseverare*; to — unchanged in your plan, *institutum suum tenere*; to — faithful to your promise, *promissis stare*; to — a secret, *tacere, tacitum tenere*; let that — with yourself, *haec tu tecum habeto, hoc tu tibi soli dictum puta*. "It —s" (used as the final result of an argument), *manet*; to — snug, *nidum servare* (= to keep in your nest, Hor.); to — in the camp, *castris se tenere*; = to be left, *reliquum esse, relinquere, superesse* (= to survive); *ex multis filiis hunc unum fortuna reliquum esse voluit*, fate allowed only this one son to — out of many; = to be left, to be over and above, *restare, superare, superesse*.

remainder, n. *residuum, reliquum, quod restat*; to get the — by adding and subtracting, *addendo deducendoque videre quae reliqui summa est*. **remaining**, adj. *reliquus, residuus*. **remains**, n. 1, of anything, *reliquum*, or pl. *reliqua or reliquiae*; of eatables, *reliquiae ciborum*, in the context merely *reliquiae*; "the remainder of anything" is also rendered by *quod superest or restat or reliquum est* (e.g. *quod membrorum reliquum est*); 2, = a dead body, *cadaver, -eris, n.* (= corpse), *cineres, -um* (= ashes).

remand, I. v. tr. 1, = to send back, *remittere*; 2, in law, *comperendinare reum* (= to

defer the sentence until the third day and further), *ampliare reum* (= to adjourn a trial). **II.** n. *comperendinatio* (or *-ātus, -ūs*).

remark, I. v.tr. **1.**, see OBSERVE, PERCEIVE; **2.**, = to express in words, etc., *dicere*; see SAY. **II.** n. **1.**, see OBSERVATION; **2.**, a — expressed, *dictum* (= anything that is said, an opinion), often merely by a pron. in the neuter gender, e.g. that — of Plato's is excellent, *praeclarum illud Platonis est*; or by the adj. in the neuter gender, e.g. I must first make a few introductory —s, *pauca ante dicenda sunt*. **remarkable**, adj. *notabilis, mirus* (= wonderful), *notandus, memorabilis* (= worth noticing), *memoratu dignus, commemorabilis, commemorandus* (= worth mentioning), *insignis* (= very —, lit. distinguished, of persons and things); *conspicuus* (= striking), *singularis* (= especial), *illustris* (= illustrious), *egregius, optimus* (= excellent); nothing happened that was very —, *nihil memoriā dignum actum*. Adv. *mire, insigniter, singulariter, egregie, optime*; = very, *valde*, by superl. (e.g. — beautiful, *pulcherrimus*); see VERY.

remedy, n. **1.**, in medicine, *medicina* (lit. and fig.), *medicamen(tum)* (lit., e.g. *dare contra alqd*), *remedium* (= — against, for, lit. and fig.); to apply a — for a complaint, *morbo medicinam adhibere*; **2.**, in gen., for counteracting an evil, *remedium*, for, to, against anything, *alqjs rei, ad* or *adversus alqd* (lit. and fig.), *medicina*, for, *alqjs rei* (lit. and fig.), *auxilium, subsidium*, against, *alqjs rei* (to effect a — in case of anyone being placed in a difficult position, in distress, etc.; *auxilium* also of persons being ill), *†lenīmen* (= soothing —). **remedial**, adj. *quod ad remedium pertinet; salutaris*; — measures or legislation, perhaps *leges salutare*. **remediless**, adj. *†insanabilis*.

remember, v.tr. *meminisse alqjs, alqjs rei, de alqā re*, accus. and infn., rel. clause, or subj., *alqd* or *de alqā re recordari, alqd (memoriā) repetere, alqjs* or *alqjs rei memorem*, or *haud immemorem esse*; I don't — it, *memoriā delapsam est, e memoriā alqd mihi exiit, excidit, ex animo alqd effluxit, (re)fugit alqd meam memoriā*; he won't — it (implying intention), *nulam alqjs rei adhibet memoriā*; to — anyone, anything with a grateful heart, *grato animo alqjs nomen prosequi, gratissimum alqjs nomen retinere, gratā memoriā prosequi alqd*; to — anyone with a kind feeling, *memoriā alqjs cum caritate et benevolentia usurpare*; as far as I can —, *ut mea memoria est, quantum meminī, nisi animus or memoria me fallit*. **remembrance, n.** *memoria, recordatio*; see RECOLLECTION, MEMORY.

remind, v.tr. (*ad*)*monere, commonere, commonefacere, alqm alqjs rei* or *de alqā re*; to — one to do anything, (*ad*)*hortari, (ad)monere ut*. **reminiscence, n.** see REMEMBRANCE.

remit, v.tr. = to send back, *remittere*; to — money, etc., *mittere, emittere, condonare alci alqd, gratiam alqjs rei facere alci*; to — an oath, *jurisjurandi gratiam facere, solvere alqm sacramento*; to — a sum of money, *pecuniam creditam condonare or remittere, creditum condonare, debitum remittere alci*; to — taxes, *vectigalia omittere*; to — a part of a sum, *remittere alci de summa*; to — a punishment, *poenam remittere*; to — sins, *peccata or delicta alci ignoscere, peccata alci concedere*. **remiss, adj.** see CARELESS, NEGLIGENT. **remission, n.** *remissio* (of tribute, *tributi*); to seek —, *remissionem petere*; to seek — for the past, *veniam praeteritorum precari*; see PARDON, SIN. **remittance, n.** by *pecunia*.

remnant, n. see REMAINDER.

remodel, v.tr. see ALTER, RENEW.

remonstrance, n. (*ad*)*monitio, monitus,*

-ūs. **remonstrate, v.intr.** *alqm de alqā re (ad)monere, commonere, or with ut or ne, etc.* (= to warn), *agere cum alqo de alqā re* (in gen. = to treat, speak with anyone about).

remorse, n. *peccati dolor*; to feel —, *conscientiā (peccatorum) morderi, conscientiā animi (ex)cruciari, cruciari conscientiā scelerum suorum*; see also SORROW. **remorseless, adj.** *im-misericos*; see PITILESS.

remote, adj. **1.** *remotus, amotus, semotus, disjunctus* (= isolated), *longinquus* (= a long way off); **2.**, fig. *ab alqā re remotus, disjunctus, alienus*; see DISTANT. Adv. *remote, procul* (= far), *vix* (= hardly). **remoteness, n.** *longinquitas*.

remount, v.tr. and intr. *equum iterum ascendere*.

remove, I. v.tr. *amovere* (= to carry, to move away, further), *avehere* (in a cart, ships, by horses, etc.), *abducere* (living beings), also *deportare* (then = to — an exile under military escort, esp. also of bringing anything from the provinces), *asportare* (= to carry away), *demovere, movere, submovere* (on one side, persons and things), *tollere, auferre* (= to take away, things; *tollere* also = to erase, e.g. *maculas*), *eludere* (= to wash out, e.g. *maculas*), *depellere* (= to drive away, e.g. a complaint, pains, etc.); *subportare* (= to carry to a place), *subtrahere* (e.g. baggage belonging to an army, *impedimenta*); to — the things (after a meal), *tollere, auferre* (e.g. *mensam*); to — anyone, *transducere* (e.g. *populum Albanum Romam*), *collocare in alqo loco* (= to assign another residence, e.g. *gentem Allobrogum in vestigiis hujus urbis*), *rescribere ad* with accus., *transscribere in* with accus. (= to place into another class, e.g. *peditem ad equum rescribere, equitum turmas in funditorum alas transcribere*), *alqm alii muneri praeficere or praeponere* (to another office, situation, etc.); to — anything to a distance, *amovere, movere, abducere, deducere, ablegare* (= to send anyone away, in order to get rid of him, under a pretence), *amandare, relegare* (anyone on account of some misdemeanour, the latter to a certain spot; but both imply something disgraceful), *amoliri* (anyone or anything, when it causes great difficulty), *avertere* (of what is unpleasant to the senses), *subducere, submovere* (by degrees), *depellere, repellere, propulsare* (by force), *emovere* (e.g. *multitudinem e foro*, esp. in Liv.). **II.** v.intr. **1.**, in gen. *se (a)movere*; = to go away, *abire, discedere*; = to go out of one's sight, *ex oculis or e conspectu abire, e conspectu recedere*; from a place, *excedere, evadere, se subducere* (imperceptibly, also with the addition of *clam*, e.g. *de circulo*); **2.**, = to change the place of residence, (*e*)*migrare (ex) loco, demigrare, commigrare, transmigrare, de or ex loco, to, in locum* (= to emigrate to another place, *in alium locum* or *in alia loca*), *migrare, emigrare domo or e domo* (from a house), *secedere in locum* (in a spirit of rebellion), *proficisci*. **III.** n. *gradus, -ūs* (= step). **removal, n.** **1.**, in gen. *deportatio* (in gen., and in particular the — of an exile to the place of his destination, Jct.), *depulsio* (= the removing a pain, *doloris*), *amandatio* (= the sending anyone away, in order to get rid, etc.), *relegatio*, or rarely *ablegatio* (= banishment), *amotio* (= a complete removing, e.g. *omnis doloris*), *remotio* (the repelling, e.g. *criminis*); **2.**, to — to another place or house, *migratio, demigratio* (= emigration, Liv., Nep.; of a whole order of the plebeians, Liv.), *profectio* (= starting).

remunerate, v.tr. *referre, reddere alqd* (in gen.), *remunerari alqm* (in a good sense), for anything with, by, (*ex n*)*pensare alqd alqā re* (= to weigh one against the other, e.g. *beneficia bene-*

ficiis, merita beneficiis), *rependere alqd alqd re* (= to weigh back, fig. = to repay, e.g. *damnum alqd re*). **remuneration**, n. *remuneratio, compensatio*; for a —, *pretio* (for money); without any —, *sine pretio, gratis, gratuito*; see REWARD.

rend, v.tr. (*dis*)*scindere* (= to tear), (*dis*)*rumperere* (lit. and fig.), (*di*)*lacerare* (= to lacerate, lit. and fig.), *distrahere, divellere* (= to pull in pieces, lit. and fig.), *diripere* (= to tear asunder). **rending**, n. *dissidium, disruptio, distractio, laceratio*. **rent**, n. = tear, use verb.

render, v.tr. 1, *reddere, referre* (= to return, e.g. *gratias* = thanks), *praebere, dare, praestare, tribuere* (= to give); to — service, *operam alci navare*; to — an account, *rationem reddere* or *referre*; 2, = to make, *facere, efficere, reddere*, or by special verbs, e.g. *augere* (= to — greater), *minuere* (= to — less); 3, see TRANSLATE. **render up**, v.tr. see SURRENDER. **rendering**, n. 1, by verb; 2, see TRANSLATION.

rendezvous, n. *constitutum* (= an appointment made), *locus ad conveniendum* (= the place appointed for the —); to appoint a — with, *tempus locumque constituere cum alqo*.

renegade, n. *qui sacra patria deserit* or *deseruit, apostata* (Eccl.); = a deserter, *is qui deficit, desciscit ab alqo, transfuga*, m. and f.

renew, v.tr. (*re*)*novare*; = to restore, to repair, *reconcinnare, reficere* (more particularly by rebuilding); = to begin afresh, to repeat, *renovare, renovare et instaurare, instaurare* (*de integro*), *integrare, redintegrare* (= to begin quite from the beginning), *repetere* (= to repeat), *iterare* (= to do a second time), *refricare* (= to excite again), *referre* (= to bring back), *reconciliare* (*pacem, gratiam, etc.*); to — the war, *bellum renovare, redintegrare, de integro instaurare, rebellare, rebellionem facere, bellum reparare, restituere* (two foregoing only of a conquered nation, without any odious meaning); to — the friendship, *amicitiam renovare*, with anyone, *se restituere in alcijs amicitiam*; to — the remembrance of anything in one's mind, *memoria alqd repetere*.

renewable, adj. *qui (quae, quod) renovari potest*. **renewal**, n. *renovatio, instauratio, redintegratio*; of a war, *rebellio*.

renounce, v.tr. *renuntiare alqd* or (post class.) *alci rei, se alqd re abdicare* (e.g. *magistratu*), *alqm* or *alqd ejurare, re(j)icere, repudiare* (= to reject), *remittere alqd* (that is, to let it go), *decedere* or *desistere alqd re* or *de alqd re* (= to stand away from); to — an opinion, *sententia* or *de sententia decedere*; to — your right, *de jure suo cedere* or *decedere, jus demittere* or *remittere*; to — honour and glory, *honorem et gloriam ab(j)icere*. **renunciation**, n. *cessio* (= the yielding of a thing to another), *repudiatio, rejectio*.

renovate, v.tr. see RENEW. **renovation**, n. see RENEWAL.

renown, n. *fama* (chiefly in a good sense), *gloria, laus, nomen, claritas, claritudo*. **renowned**, adj. *clarus, illustris*; see CELEBRATED, FAMED, FAMOUS.

rent, I. n. 1, = profits derived annually from lands, etc., *quaestus, -us* (= what we can gain by anything), *reditus, -us, fructus, -us* (= profit), *vecligal* (= tax, then of private rent), *merces, -edis, f.* (= the — which the property brings in); 2, — of a house, *merces habitationis, habitatio*; what — does he pay? *quanti habitat?* to pay much —, *magni habitare*. II. v.tr. 1, to let out, *locare*; 2, = to hire, *conducere, redimere*; cheaply, *parvo conducere, bene redimere*; dear, *magno conducere, male redimere*. **rental**, n. see RENT, I.

reobtain, v.tr. *recipere, recipere*.

reopen, I. v.tr. *iterum recludere* (in gen.) II. v.intr. of wounds, *recrudescere* (also fig.).

repair, I. v.tr. *reficere, reparare, (re)sarcire, restituere, restaurare, reconcinnare*. II. n. to keep in good —, *alqd sartum tectum tueri*. **repairs**, pl. use verb REPAIR.

repair, v.intr. *se alqo conferre* or *recipere*; see also GO.

reparation, n. see INDEMNIFICATION, SATISFACTION.

repartee, n. perhaps *alqd acute responsum*, or *quod alqd salsi or salis habet*; see WIT.

repast, n. see MEAL.

repay, v.tr. *reddere, referre, reponere, solvere*; to — anyone what is due, *alci satisfacere, alci debitum* or *pecuniam debitam solvere*; fig. *pensare* or *compensare alqd alqd re, rependere alqd alqd re* (e.g. *damnum alqd re*); with the same coin, *par pari referre*; see PAY. **repayment**, n. *solutio (pecuniae alci creditae)*, or by verb.

repeal, I. v.tr. *rescindere* (e.g. a decree, a will), *tollere* (= to do away with), *abolere* (= to abolish), *abrogare* (= a law, a decree, also a power), *derogare legi* or *alqd de lege* (partly), *obrogare legi* (= to substitute one law partially for another). II. n. *abrogatio, derogatio, obrogatio*.

repeat, v.tr. 1, *repetere* (in the widest sense), *iterare* (= to do, to say a second time, e.g. *saepe eadem*), *redintegrare* (= to do, bring forward, say quite afresh), *retractare* (= to go through again what has been learnt, read), *decanare* (gen. in bad sense, = to keep repeating); 2, = to recite, of lessons, etc., perhaps *alqd memoria pronuntiare*; to — with the same words, *alqd iisdem verbis reddere*.

repeated, adj. *repetitus, iteratus*. Adv. *iterum* atque *iterum, saepenumero, etiam atque etiam, identidem*. **repeater**, n. a watch, *horologium sonis tempus indicans*. **repetition**, n. 1, *repetitio, iteratio, redintegratio* (all three e.g. *verbi*); — of the same word at the end of a sentence (in rhetoric), *conversio, regressio* (of the same words in different clauses, Quint.); 2, of a lesson, see REPEAT, 2.

repel, v.tr. *repellere, propulsare* (= to drive away by force), *re(j)icere* (= to throw back), *deterere* (= to deter, e.g. *verberibus*), *fugare* (= to put to flight); to — an accusation, *culpam a se amovere, crimen dissolvere* or *diluere, suspicionem a se propulsare*.

repent, I. v.intr. *mores suos mutare, in viam redire, ad virtutem redire* or *revocari, ad bonam frugem se recipere*. II. v.tr. I —, *paenitet me alcijs rei*, or with infin., or with *quod* and subj., *subpaenitet me alcijs facti* (a little). **repentance**, n. *paenitentia* (in gen.). **repentant**, adj. *paenitens*.

repertory, n. *thesaurus*.

repetition, n. see REPEAT.

repine, v.intr. to — at, (*con*)*queri alqd* or *de alqd re*. **repining**, n. *maeror* (= sorrow), *querela* (= complaint).

replace, v.tr. 1, = to put back, *reponere*; 2, to put in place of, *alqm alci, alqd alci rei substituere, alqm in alcijs locum sufficere* (= to elect in place of another magistrate).

replant, v.tr. *reserere*.

replenish, v.tr. *implere* (in gen. what is empty, hollow), *explere* (so that no space remains empty), *complere* (= to fill quite full), *replere* (= to fill to the brim), *opplere* (= to cover a surface by filling up; also to fill to the top, so that it will not hold any more).

replete, adj. see FULL. **repletion**, n. *satietas*.

reply, I. v.intr. *respondere* (to a thing, *alci rei*); to — to a charge, *criminibus respondere, se defendere, or purgare*; to — by letter, *rescribere*; but I —, simply *ego autem* or *ego vero*.
II. n. *responsio, responsum* (in gen.), *excusatio, defensio, purgatio* (to a charge), *oraculum, sors* (of an oracle).

report, I. v.tr. *nuntiare* (= to announce), *renuntiare* (= to send back information, both *alci alqd*, *certiorem alqm facere de alqâ re* (= to inform), *afferre, deferre, referre ad alqm de alqâ re* (= to give information, etc., more particularly to an authority), *per lit(t)eras significare* (= to inform in writing), *(e)narrare* (in gen. = to relate), *memoriae tradere or prodere*; *ferre, perhibere* (= to say); *renuntiare alci* (in consequence of an order to that effect, or in reply to information received); it is —ed, *dicitur, dicuntur*, etc., with personal subj., or simply *prodere* (of the historian); to — the whole proceedings, *omnem rem ordine enarrare, ordine edocere omnia* (orally), *omnia perscribere* (in writing). **II.** n. **1.** *relatio* (= formal — to the senate; in gen. sense post Aug.), *narratio* (= narration), *rei gestae expositio, renuntiatio* (of an ambassador), *lit(t)erae* (in the form of a letter); **2.** = rumour, *fama, rumor, auditio*; I know it by —, *auditu illud accepi*; **3.** = noise, *fragor, crepitus, -us*; see NOISE. **reporter, n.** *qui defert ad alqm* (= who makes a report to anyone), *auctor rerum* (= voucher, authority), *notarius* (= shorthand writer, Plin. Min.).

repose, I. v.tr. *reponere*. **II.** v.intr. *quiescere*. **III.** n. *quies, -etis, f.*; see REST. **repository, n.** *receptaculum*; see RECEPTACLE.

reprehend, v.tr. *reprehendere*; see REBUKE. **reprehensible, adj.** *culpâ dignus, reprehendus, vituperabilis, vituperandus*. **reprehension, n.** *reprehensio, vituperatio, culpa*.

represent, v.tr. 1. *repraesentare* (= to place clearly before one's eyes, Plin.), *exprimere, (ef) fingere* (= to express, picture, of the plastic art), *pingere, depingere* (= to paint, of the painter), *adumbrare* (= to sketch), *imitari, + simulare* (= to imitate), *indicare, significare* (= to indicate); **2.** = to describe in words, *(de)pingere* (= to paint, of the painter; then also of the orator, etc., = to picture, illustrate), *(ef) fingere* (of the sculptor, also of the orator, writer), *eloqui* (= to utter, of the speaker, e.g. *cogitata*), *dicendo effingere, alcjs rei imaginem exponere, adumbrare alqd or speciem et formam alcjs rei* (= to shade, sketch, of the painter and speaker), *describere* (= to describe in its characteristic features); to — anyone in a bad, wrong light, *deformare alqm* (Cic.); to — anything in a clear, lively manner, *alqd paene sub aspectum sub(j)icere, alqd sub oculos sub(j)icere*; = to show by reasoning, *alqm de alqâ re monere* or with *ut* or *ne* (= to warn), *alqm alqd docere* (= to inform), *ostendere alci alqd*, or with accus. and infin. (= to show in words), *memorare* with accus. and infin. (= to mention); to — the advantage of, *alqm docere quanta sit alcjs rei utilitas*; **3.** = to show by action, *agere*; to — a person, *alcjs partes agere, alcjs personam induere or suscipere or gerere* (all both on the stage and in daily life); to — a person of rank, *nobilem virum agere*; to — a drama, *fabulam dare*; **4.** = to supply the place of another, to — one's country, *gerere personam civitatis atque ejus decus et dignitatem sustinere*. **representation, n. 1.** = the act of describing, by the verb; **2.** = that which exhibits by resemblance, image; see IMAGE, LIKENESS, PICTURE; **3.** = an exhibition of the form of a thing, *repraesentatio* (t.t. of the elder Pliny); **4.** of a play, *actio* (= the act), *fabula* (= the play); **5.** = exhibition of a character in a play, by *agere*; see PART; **6.** = verbal description, *expli-*

catio, descriptio (in gen. in words, *descriptio* most particularly = a characteristic —), *adumbratio* (= sketch), *narratio* (of the state of things, how a matter stands, in a speech), *oratio, sermo* (= diction); **7.** in politics, by the verb; **8.** = the standing in the place of another, by circumloc. (e.g. by *alienâ vice fungi*, or by *senatores a civibus delecti*). **representative, I.** adj. by *vice alcjs* or *officio*; — government, *civitas per quosdam a civibus delectos cives administrata*. **II.** n. *vicarius* (= substitute, deputy), *procurator*; a parliamentary —, *senator suffragiis civium delectus*.

repress, v.tr. *opprimere, comprimere* (e.g. *tumultum*).

reprieve, I. v.tr. **1.** = to respite after sentence of death, perhaps by *vitam alci prorogare*; **2.** fig. = to relieve for a time from suffering, by *differre, proferre* (= to postpone), *prolatare* (= to delay), *prorogare* (= to delay, put off). **II.** n. by *temporis intervallum, spatium* (= space of time, period in gen.), *prolatio* (= the act of —), *mora* (= delay).

reprimand, I. v.tr. *alqm reprehendere de or in alqâ re, alqm vituperare de alqâ re, alqm objurgare*. **II.** n. *reprehensio, vituperatio, objurgatio* (= blame), *convicium* (= scolding); see BLAME.

reprint, I. v.tr. a book, *librum denuo typis exscribendum curare*. **II.** n. see EDITION.

reprisal, n. 1. see RETALIATION; **2.** —s, *vis vi repulsa*; to make —s, *vim vi repellere, par pari referre*.

reproach, I. n. as act, *maledictio* (rare), *exprobatio, animadversio*; the actual —, *opprobrium* (not in Cic. or Caes.); *probrum, maledictum, convicium, vox contumeliosa, verbum contumeliosum, contumelia*. **II.** v.tr. *convicium facere, alqm increpitare or incusare, in alqm invehi, alci maledicere, alqd alci ob(j)icere, objectare*; see REPROVE, BLAME, REVILE. **reproachful, adj.** *contumeliosus* (= abusive), or by verb. Adv. *contumeliose*, or by verb.

reprobate, I. adj. *perditus* (= lost to virtue or grace), *profligatus* (= morally ruined), comb. *profligatus et perditus, damnatus* (lit. = condemned; hence meton. = criminal, e.g. *quis te miserior? quis te damnator?*), *sceleratus, scelerosus* (= burdened with crime). **II.** n. *homo perditus, etc.* **reprobation, n. 1.** see CONDEMNATION; **2.** Eccl. *damnatio, reprobatio*.

reproduce, v.tr. *denuo generare or ferre*; to — a piece, *fabulam iterum referre* (Ter.). **reproduction, n.**, **reproductive, adj.** by verb.

reproof, n. as act, or actual —, *vituperatio, culpa, castigatio, reprehensio, objurgatio, contumelia, animadversio, exprobatio*; to be a ground of —, *opprobrium* or *crimini esse alci*; to be open to the — of treachery, *in (summâ) perfidiae infamiâ esse*; see BLAME. **reprove, v.tr.** *alqm vituperare, reprehendere, exprobrare alci alqd or de alqâ re, objurgare alqm de alqâ re, alqm increpare, increpitare, incusare*; to — severely, *alqm graviter accusare*; to make a thing a ground to —, *crimini dare alci alqd, vitio dare or vertere alci alqd*. **reprover, n.** *reprehensor, vituperator, objurgator, castigato*r.

reptile, n. animal reptans, or, where possible, by *serpens* (= serpent).

republic, n. *civitas libera et sui juris, respublica libera*, in the context also merely *respublica* (= a free constitution and a state which has such). **republican, I.** adj. generally by the genit. *reipublicae liberae* or simply *reipublicae* (e.g. a — government, *reipublicae (liberae) forma*);

to give a country a — constitution, *reipublicae formam civitati dare, a regis dominatione in libertatem populi vindicare rempublicam* (if the State was a monarchy before). **II.** n. *reipublicae liberae civis* (= citizen of a republic), *reipublicae liberae studiosus, communis libertatis propugnator* (= one who is or speaks in favour of a — government).

republish, v.tr. *librum denuo edere*. **publication**, n. 1, as act, use verb; 2, the book itself, *liber (denuo editum)*.

repudiate, v.tr. see REJECT. **repudiation**, n. *repudiatio* (in gen., but rare); of a son, *abdicatio filii* (= disowning and disinheriting); *divortium, repudium* (of a wife); see REJECTION.

repugnant, adj. *pugnans, repugnans* (of things), *diversus* (= quite contrary), *aversus, alienus ab alq̄a re, alci rei contrarius, odiosus* (= hateful); see CONTRARY. **repugnance**, n. *repugnantia rerum* (= incompatibility), *odium* (= hatred); to feel —, *abhorrere ab alq̄a re, alqd fastidire, spernere, aspernari*.

repulse, I. v.tr. *repellere* (= to drive back), from, etc., *ab, etc., propulsare* (away), *re(j)icere* (= to throw back). **II.** n. 1, by the verbs; of a candidate, *repulsa*; 2, see REFUSAL. **repulsive**, adj. *odiosus* (= hateful), *putidus* (= affected), *intolerabilis* (= unbearable); see DISGUSTING.

repurchase, v.tr. *redimere*.

reputable, adj. see RESPECTABLE.

reputation, n. *bona fama*, generally merely *fama, bona existimatio*, in the context simply *existimatio, gloria* (= glory), *laus* (= praise), *nomen* (= name), *honor* (= esteem); bad —, *mala fama, infamia*. **repute**, n. see REPUTATION; to be in good —, *bene audire*; to be in bad —, *mala audire, in infamia esse, infamem esse, in invidia esse, invidiam habere*. **reputed**, adj. *qui (quae, quod) dicitur, fertur*.

request, I. n. *preces, -um* (= the act and the thing itself), *rogatus, -us* (only in ablat. sing.), *rogatio* (as act), *supplicium* (= humble —, praise to God), *postulatio* (= urgent —, demand); at your —, *te petente, te auctore*; at my —, *rogatu meo, a me rogatus*; what is your —? *quid petis?* **II.** v.tr. *precari* (absolute), anything of anyone, *alqd ab alqo, alqm ut, etc., orare, rogare*, anything of anyone, *alqm alqd* (= to apply for), *alqd petere, poscere* (of a formal application, = to demand), *contendere ut* (urgently, = to insist), *flagitare, efflagitare* (violently, *alqd ab alqo*), *precibus exposcere* (= to violently demand, anything, *alqd*, e.g. *pacem*), *deprecari* (= to — on behalf of, anything, *alqd*), *implorare* (= to implore anyone, *alqm*; anything, *alqd*), *supplicare*; anyone on behalf of, *alci pro alq̄a re, petere, postulare suppliciter*; anything of anyone, *alqd ab alqo, orare alqm supplicibus verbis, orare or rogare alqm suppliciter* (all = humbly, on one's knees); stronger by comb. *rogare atque orare, petere et contendere, orare obtestarique, orare atque obsecrare, implorare atque obtestari, obsecrare atque obtestari, obtestari atque obsecrare, precari atque orare, petere ac deprecari*; = to invite, *invitare, vocare*.

requiem, n. *missa defunctorum* (= mass for the dead, Eccl.).

require, v.tr. *poscere, postulare, requirere, desiderare* (= to demand, to consider necessary), (= to need, *esse* with genit. of a noun along with an adj., e.g. *multi laboris est*), *egere alq̄a re, ferre* (= to bring about necessity), *imperare*, from anyone, *alci* (= to command), *exigere* (= to exact, e.g. *vehicula*); to be —d, *opus esse*; if circumstances —, *si res or tempus postulat, cum res postulabit, si res cogit*; as time may —, *si tempus postulaverit, pro rerum statu or condicione*,

requirement, n. *postulatio, postulatum*, or by verbs. **requisite**, I. adj. *necessarius*; to be —, *necessarium esse, opus esse* (= to be necessary), *requiri, desiderari* (of what would be missed). **II.** n. *necessitas* (= necessity), *usus, -us* (= use), *res necessaria*; a principal — for anything, *res maxima necessaria ad alqd*; the first — is that, etc., *primum est, ut, etc.* **requisition**, n. *petitio, rogatio, imperatum, quod imperatur*.

requite, v.tr. *reddere, referre* (= to give back), *alqd alq̄a re compensare or rependere*; to — like for like, *par pari referre*. **requital**, n. use verb.

rescind, v.tr. *rescindere, abrogare, tollere, abolere, legi alqd derogare* (= to partly —), *abrogare* (= to — by substitution of another law); see REPEAL, ABOLISH.

rescript, n. *responsio, responsum* (= answer in gen.; the former, the act; the latter, the contents of the answer), *sententia* (= a lawyer's decision), *decretum* (= decree), *res judicata* (= decision arrived at in reference to a matter), *rescriptum* (of the emperor, prince, etc.), *codicilli* (= Ministerial decree, order of the Cabinet, Imperial Rome).

rescue, I. v.tr. *liberare alq̄a re or ab alq̄a re, exsolvere alq̄a re, servare ex alq̄a re* (e.g. *periculo or ex periculo*), *alqm alci rei or ab, ex, de alq̄a re eripere*; to — one's country from slavery, *patriam in libertatem vindicare*. **II.** n. *liberatio*, or by circumloc. with (*con*)*servare*.

research, n. *eruditio* (= learning), *investigatio or cognitio (rerum, = inquiry)*; a man of much —, *vir eruditissimus*.

resemblance, n. *similitudo, convenientia, congruentia, analogia* (in reference to words and ideas, in Cic., written in Greek *ἀναλογία*, or rendered by *propertio*), *congruentia morum* (in manners); — with, etc., *similitudo* with genit. (e.g. *morborum, animi*). **resemble**, v.tr. *similem esse* with genit. or dat., *ad similitudinem alci rei accedere* (instead of which we also find *prope, propius, = nearer; proxime, = nearest*), *accedere ad alqd* (of interior and exterior likeness), *facie alci similem esse, os vultumque alci referre* (as regards the countenance and the looks), *mores alci referre* (in character).

resent, v.tr. *aegre or moleste ferre, in malam partem accipere*. **resentful**, adj. *iracundus, iratus* (= angry). Adv. *iracunde*. **resentment**, n. *ira, iracundia, stomachus*.

reservation, n. *condicio, exceptio*; with this —, that, etc., *hac lege or hac condicione or cum hac exceptione ut, his exceptis*. **reserve**, I. v.tr. *retinere* (= to keep back), *alqd excipere* (= to except), *alqd reservare, alqd reponere* (= to store up). **II.** n. 1, in gen., *copia*; 2, = troops, *subsidia, -orum, copiae subsidiariae, cohortes subsidiariae, (milites) subsidiarii* (in gen.); to keep in —, lit. *in subsidio ponere or collocare*, fig. *alqd recondere*; 3, see RESERVATION; 4, in manners, *verecundia* (= bashfulness), *modestia* (= modesty), *taciturnitas* (= silence), *cautio* (= caution); without —, *aperte, simpliciter* (= straightforwardly, openly), *sincere, libere, ingenue* (= freely). **reserved**, adj. *taciturnus* (= taciturn), *occultus, tectus* (= secret), comb. *occultus et tectus, modestus* (= modest), *verecundus* (= bashful), *cautus* (= cautious), towards anyone, *tectus ad alqm*. **reservoir**, n. *lacus, -us* (= a large receptacle for water, lake), *castellum* (= — of an aqueduct), *cisterna* (= a hollow place under ground for holding rain-water, Plin.), *piscina* (= pond), *aquae receptaculum* (Vitr.).

reside, v.intr. 1, *habitare (locum, in loco, apud alqm, etc.)*, *sedem or sedem ac domicilium habere alqo loco*; see LIVE; 2, fig. *esse or versari*

in alqđ re, alci inesse rei. **residence**, n. 1, habitatio (= the residing); if for a time, mansio, commoratio; 2, domus, -ūs, f. (irreg.), domicilium, aedes, -ium, f. (= house). **resident**, n. 1, by verbs; 2, = a minister at a foreign court, perhaps procurator rerum or legatus.

residue, n. pecunia residua, quod residuum or reliquum est. **residuary**, adj. — legatee, heres, -edis, m. and f.

resign, v.tr. 1, an office, deponere (provinciam, dictaturam, etc.), of an officer of state, abdicare se magistratu, (a consul) consularu, (a dictator) dictaturā, etc.; also abdicare magistratum (consulatum), abire magistratu (consulatu, etc.), decedere (provincia or ex or de provincia, = to retire after the expiration of the term of office); 2, = to give up, (con)cedere, deponere, omittere; to — oneself to, to be —ed, alqđ aequo animo ferre or pati, se ad alqđ submittere.

resignation, n. 1, abdicatio, ejuratio (dictaturae, etc.); 2, morally, animus submissus or demissus (in opp. to animus elatus).

resin, n. rēsina (Plin.). **resinous**, adj. resinaceus, resinusus (Plin.).

resist, v.tr. alci resistere, obstare, repugnare, obsistere, adversari, obniti; to — the enemy, hostibus resistere, hosti se opponere; to — bravely, fortiter repugnare or resistere; anyone's request, preces alcijs respuere or re(j)icere or repudiare. **resistance**, n. pugna, certamen (= contest, fight), defensio (= defence); to render —, resistere (a person or thing, with arms or in words), repugnare (see above), se defendere (in battle); to prepare for —, ad resistendum se parare. **resistless**, adj. and adv. cui nullo modo resisti potest.

resolute, adj. fortis (= brave), firmus, constans, stabilis, obstinatus, obfirmatus, promptus (= ready), gravis (= serious). Adv. fortiter, praesenti animo, firme, firmiter, constanter, obstinate, graviter. **resoluteness**, n. animi praesentia; see RESOLUTION, 2. **resolution**, n. 1, = dissolution, (dis)solutio, dissipatio (of a whole into parts), explicatio (= explanation); 2, = determination, as quality, constantia, stabilitas, firmitas, firmitudo, gravitas, obstinatio; 3, = purpose, sententia, consilium, propositum; 4, — of a deliberative body, sententia, decretum, scitum (of a popular assembly, esp. scitum plebis or plebiscitum). **resolve**, v.intr. discernere (of magistrates, then in gen.), consilium capere; statuere, constituere; destinare, animo proponere (in one's own mind); censere, placet alci (of the senate); sciscere, jubere, comb. sciscere jubereque (= to make a law, decree, of the people).

resonant, adj. resonans.

resort, I. v.intr. locum celebrare, frequentare, ad locum ventitare, se conferre, commeare; = to use, uti; to — to extremes, ad extrema decurrere. II. n. 1, conveniendi locus, locus ubi conveniunt; 2, = recourse, use verb.

resound, v.intr. resonare, vocem reddere or remittere.

resource, n. auxilium, subsidium, praesidium, adjumentum. **resources**, n. = means for an object, facultates, opes, pl., pecunia (= money), bona, -orum (= goods), res familiaris (= private property), fortunae (= prosperous condition), patrimonium (= inheritance), census, -ūs (= property legally valued).

respect, I. v.tr. 1, alqm suspicere, vereri (= to fear), revereri (ante and post class.); colere, observare, magni aestimare; 2, = to pay attention to, alcijs rationem habere, alci morem gerere; 3, = to relate; see RELATE, 2. II. n. observantia (= esteem), reverentia (= reverence), honor (= esteem); to have, feel — for, alqm vereri; in every

—, omnino, ab omni parte, omni ex parte, in omni genere, omnibus rebus; in — to, de alqđ re; see REGARD, II. **respectable**, adj. honestus, spectatus (= tried), bene moratus (= moral), vir bonae existimationis. Adv. honeste, bene. **respectability**, n. dignitas, honestas. **respectful**, adj. observans, venerabundans. Adv. reverenter (Plin.). **respecting**, adj. de with abl.; see ABOUT. **respective**, adj. and adv. proprius, suus, etc. (e.g. our — brothers, nostri fratres), or by quisque (e.g. each has his — duties, sua cuique sunt officia); by alter . . . alter, hic . . . ille.

respire, v.intr. respirare; see BREATHE. **respiration**, n. respiratio, respiratus, -ūs, spiritus, -ūs. **respiratory**, adj. qui (quae, quod) ad respiratum pertinet; — organs, pulmones, pl. (= lungs).

respite, n. and v.tr. see REPRIEVE.

resplendent, adj. splendidus; see BRIGHT.

respond, v.intr., **response**, n. see ANSWER. **respondent**, n. reus (in a criminal trial), is unde petitur (in a civil); see DEFENDANT. **responsible**, adj. by alci ratio reddenda est; to be —, alqđ praestare (= to guarantee for); to make oneself — for anyone, alqđ in se recipere. **responsibility**, n. by the adj. **responsive**, adj. apertus (= open), by circumloc. (e.g. qui amorem pro amore reddit, — to affection; not —, taciturnus); see also FRANK.

rest, I. n. 1, = quiet, tranquillitas, (re)quies, -ētis, f., otium, † pax; 2, see PROP. II. v.intr. 1, (con)quiescere (in gen.); = to sleep, (con)quiescere, requiescere, quieti se dare or tradere, acquiescere, cessare (= to be unemployed); 2, to — upon, alqđ re (in)niti, suffulciri; fig. in alqđ re niti, in alqđ or alqđ re positum, or situm esse; see DEPEND. III. v.tr. see PROP. SUPPORT. **resting-place**, n. tranquillus ad quietem locus (from the troubles of life), deversorium (= inn, also fig.), sepulcrum (= grave). **restive**, adj. contumax. **restless**, adj. inquietus, commotus, sollicitus (= anxious), turbidus, turbulentus, tumultuosus (of the sea, etc.). Adv. use adj. **restlessness**, n. inquietas, -ētis (Plin.), commotio (e.g. animi, = — of mind), sollicitudo.

rest, n. = remainder, quod restat, reliquum, residuum. **restitution**, n. use verb. **restoration**, n. refectio, reconciliatio (e.g. gratiae), or by verb. **restorative**, adj. and n. medicina. **restore**, v.tr. restituere, reficere (in gen.), reducere (= to bring back, e.g. regem), reddere (= to give back); to — to health, sanare, sanum facere, sanitatem alci restituere; see RE-NEW. **restorer**, n. restitutor, reconciliator (e.g. gratiae).

restrain, v.tr. reprehendere (= to seize behind), retrahere (= to pull back, fig. to detain anyone against his will), tenere (lit. = to hold in one's hand), retinere (= to keep back a person or thing, e.g. naves tempestatibus retinentur), continere (= to hold fast on all sides), retardare (= to retard the progress of a person or thing, lit. and fig.), arcere alqm or alqđ (= to refuse access to a person or thing), cohibere (= to hinder the free motion of a person or thing, hence fig. to check, e.g. iram), comprimere (lit. = to press together, hence fig. violently to suppress, put a stop to, actions, intentions, passion), reprimere, supprimere (= to repress, hence = violently to check, e.g. fletum), refrenare (= to bridle), circumscribere (= to restrict), (de)finire (= to set bounds to); to — anyone from, by cohibere alqđ ab alqđ re, defendere alqđ or alqm ab alqđ re, arcere alqm (ab) alqđ re (e.g. hostes Gallia, homines ab injuria poena arceat), alqm revocare ab alqđ re (e.g. a scelere); to — oneself, se tenere, se continere (= to check oneself), se cohibere, (e.g. in affliction). **restraint**, n. moderatio,

temperatio, modestia, continentia (opp. *luxuria*), *impedimentum, mora* (= hindrance), *modus* (= measure).

restrict, v.tr. *coercere, reprimere, circumseribere, (de)finire, restringere*; see RESTRAIN.
restriction, n. see RESTRAINT, LIMIT.
restrictive, n. *qui (quae, quod) coercit*.

result, I. v.intr. *oriri* (in gen.), *feri, evenire, evadere* (= to turn out), *consequi* (alqd or ut), *proficisci, nasci, gigni, ex(s)istere, ex alqâ re*. II. n. *exitus, -ûs, eventus, -ûs, effectus, -ûs, consequentia*; to lead to a —, *exitum habere*; general —, *summa*.

resume, v.tr. see RECOMMENCE. **resumption**, n. use verb.

resurrection, n. **a morte ad vitam revocatio, resurrectio* (Eccl.).

resuscitate, v.tr. †*resuscitare, alqm ab inferis excitare*; see REVIVE.

retail, v.tr. *divendere, distrahere*. **retailer**, n. *propola*.

retain, v.tr. *tenere, retinere, obtinere, (con)servare*. **retainer**, n. 1, *cliens* (= client), *unus e suis* (= one of a bodyguard); 2, = fee, *arr(h)u(bo)*.

retake, v.tr. *reciperare, recipere*; to — from, *alqd alci auferre*.

retaliate, v.tr. *par pari referre*. **retaliation**, n. use verb.

retard, v.tr. *(re)morari, (re)tardare* (all of a person or thing, and of the person or thing that is the cause), *detinere* (a person or thing, e.g. *naves tempestatibus detinebantur*), *producere, differre, proferre* (= to protract); to — from one day to the other, *alqd procrastinare*.

retire, v.intr. *recedere* (persons and things), *concedere, abcedere, excedere, secedere* (all with a, etc.), *decedere de or ex* (*provincia*, etc., of a magistrate), *se subtrahere* (imperceptibly), *recedere in otium, se removere a negotiis publicis, se subtrahere a curia et ab omni parte reipublicae* (from public business); to — to a place, *alqo recedere, secedere, se referre* (= to go back), *se abdere in alqm locum* (= to conceal oneself from anything), *recedere ab, etc.* (in gen.), *se recipere ab, etc., se removere ab, etc., se retrahere ab alqâ re* (e.g. from a banquet, a convivio). **retired**, adj. *secretus, remotus, reductus, solitarius*; a — life, *vita umbratilis*. **retirement**, n. *solitudo, vita a rebus publicis remota, vita otiosa, umbratilis, privata ac quieta*. **retiring**, adj. see MODEST.

retort, I. v. *regerere alqd alci*. II. n. *quod alqs alci regerit*; see REPLY.

retrace, v.tr. = to seek again, *alqd ab alqâ re repetere*; to — one's footsteps, *pedem referre*; see RETURN.

retreat, I. n. 1, *reditus, -ûs* (= return), *receptus, -ûs* (of soldiers, etc.), *fuga* (= flight); 2, = place of refuge; see REFUGE. II. v.intr. *se recipere* (of soldiers and others), *pedem or gradum referre* (in fighting), *castra referre* (e.g. in tutiora loca, of the general), *exercitum or copias reducere alqo* (e.g. in castra, ad mare).

retrench, v.tr. *sumptus minuere, circumculere, contrahere*. **retrenchment**, n. use verb.

retribution, n. *poena* (= punishment). **retributive**, adj. *pro poena* (= in place of punishment).

retrieve, v.tr. see RECOVER. **retriever**, n. *canis*.

retrograde, I. v.intr. 1, = to retire, *se recipere, pedem referre*; 2, = to grow worse, *in pejus mutari, deteriore fieri*. II. adj. *pejor, deterior* (=

worse); a — movement, use *retro* (= backwards). **retrogression**, n. *recessus, -ûs, regressus, -ûs*.

retrospect, n. *respectus, -ûs* (lit. = looking back), (*praeteritorum*) *memoria*. **retrospective**, adj. *qui (quae, quod) alqd respicit*; to have a — effect, *ad praeterita pertinere*. Adv. by *retro*.

return, I. v.intr. *reverti* (in the perfect and pluperfect, *reverti, reverteram*, seldom *reversus sum*, etc.; but as part. *reversus* with active meaning), *redire* (of persons and things, e.g. of ships, rivers), *reducem esse* (of persons and things, e.g. ships, etc.), *revenire* (e.g. *domum*), *remearre* (= to wander back), *alqd repetere* (= to seek again); *recurrere, revolare* (= to fly back). II. v.tr. *reddere, restituere*. III. n. 1, = going back, *reditus, -ûs, regressus, -ûs, reversio* (before a journey is finished); 2, formal —, *renuntiatio, professio*; to make a —, *renuntiare, profiteri*; 3, = giving back, by verb, see II.; 4, see PROFIT, INCOME. **returned**, adj. *redux*.

reunite, v.tr. 1, lit. *iterum conjungere*; see UNITE; 2, fig. *reconciliare alqm cum alqo or alci*. **reunion**, n. *reconciliatio* (= reconciliation); see also ASSEMBLY.

reveal, v.tr. *patefacere, manifestum reddere, aperire, retegere* (rare before Aug.), (*in medium or lucem*) *proferre, evulgare, divulgare*; see DISCLOSE, BETRAY, PUBLISH. **revelation**, n. *patefactio*, or by verb; Eccl. *revelatio*, the book of —, *Apocalypsis*.

revel, I. v.intr. 1, *comis(s)ari*; 2, see DELIGHT. II. n. and **revelry**, n. *comis(s)atio*. **reveller**, n. *comis(s)ator*.

revenge, I. n. *ultio* (= the act of —), *vindicta* (by the gods, the law, magistrates, and others through the law), *ulciscendi cupiditas, ira, iracundia*. II. v.tr. *ulcisci alqm or alqd, vindicare alqm or alqd in alqm* (of laws and magistrates), comb. *ulcisci et persequi, poenas capere pro alqo or alcjs rei, poenas alcjs rei expectere* (= to claim — for anybody or anything). **vengeful**, adj. *ultionis cupidus, iratus* (= angry). Adv. *irato animo*.

revenue, n. *rectigal, reditus, -ûs*.

reverberate, I. v.tr. to — the rays, *radios repercutere, regerere*. II. v.intr. see RESOUND. **reverberation**, n. *repercussus, -ûs* (Plin., Tac.).

reverence, I. n. 1, *observantia, reverentia, veneratio, verecundia* (stronger than *reverentia*); religious —, *religio or pietas erga Deum*; as a title use in gen. *vir reverendus*; of a king, *augustus*; 2, to make a —, (*reverenter*) *alqm salutare*. II. or **revere**, v.tr. *alqm observare, colere et observare, or vereri et colere, alqm revereri, reverentiam adversus alqm adhibere, reverentiam alci habere or praestare*. **reverend**, adj. *reverendus* in gen. (or Eccl.). **reverent**, adj. *verecundus* (= shy, modest), *religiosus, venerabundus* (= devout), *pius* (= dutiful). Adv. *verecunde, religiose, pie*; they went — into the temple, *venerabundi templum iniere* (Liv.).

reverie, n. *cogitatio* (= thought); lost in a —, *in cogitatione defixus, nescio quid meditans*.

reverse, I. v.tr. *invertere, (com)mutare, convertere*; see CHANGE. II. n. 1, = change, (*com*)*mutatio, vicissitudo, vicis* (gen.), pl. *vices* more common (mostly poet.), *conversio*; 2, = contrary, *contrarium*; 3, = defeat, *clades, -is, f.*; see DEFEAT; 4, = hind part, *pars aversa*. **reversible**, adj. *qui (quae, quod) facile inverti potest*. **reversion**, n. 1, see REVERSE, II.; 2, legal t.t. *hereditas*. **revert**, v.intr. *redire ad alqm, cedere alci*.

review, I. v.tr. *inspicere, perspicere, cognoscere*.

ere, percensere, recensere, corrigere; to — an army, *recensere* (i.e. to number), *inspicere* (e.g. the legions, *arma, viros, equos cum cura, singulos milites*), *numerum alcijs inire* (e.g. troops), *comb. alqd recensere et numerum inire, lustrare* (of the censor, then the army by the general, with religious rites), *oculis lustrare, oculis obire* (with a glance); to — a book, perhaps *de libro iudicium exprimere*. **II.** n. 1, *conspectus, -us*, or by verbs; 2, of troops, *recensio* (with a view to numbering), *lustratio* (= rites at beginning of a —), in gen. *simulacrum pugnae, ludicrum certamen, imago pugnae, iusta belli species* (all in Liv. xl. 6); 3, see JOURNAL. **reviewer**, n. *qui de libro iudicium suum exprimit*.

revile, v.tr. *conviciari, convicium alci facere, alqm conviciis consectari or incessere, alci maledicere, alqm maledictis insectari, maledicta in alqm dicere or conferre, probris et maledictis alqm vexare, maledictis or probris alqm increpare, contumeliosis verbis alqm prosequi*. **reviler**, n. *conviciator, maledicus*. **reviling**, n. *maledictio, verborum contumelia, probrum, convicium*.

revise, I. v.tr. see REVIEW, CORRECT. **II.** n. *plagula de prelo emendanda, or by verb*. **revision**, n. *lima* (lit. = file), *emendatio, correctio*; see CORRECTION.

revisit, v.tr. *revisere*.

revive, I. v.intr. *reviviscere, ad vitam redire* (lit. and fig., of persons and things), *renasci* (fig. of things), *revirescere, recreari, respirare*. **II.** v.tr. *vitam alcijs restituere, vitam alci reddere*.

revoke, v.tr. *irritum esse jubere, abrogare, rescindere* (*legem, etc.*); see ABOLISH, RESCIND. **revocable**, adj. † *revocabilis, qui (quae, quod) facile mutari potest*. **revocation**, n. *revocatio* (in gen.), *abrogatio, rescissio* (of a law); see ABROGATION.

revolt, I. v.intr. *seditionem movere, imperium auspiciisque abnuere* (= to refuse obedience, of soldiers), *rebellare, rebellionem facere, imperium alcijs detrectare, deficere ab alqo or ab alcijs imperio, desciscere ab alqo*. **II.** n. *seditio, defectio, rebellio, tumultus, -us*. **revolter**, n. (*homo*) *seditiosus, qui ab alqo desciscit*. **revolting**, adj. *tactet (tet-), nefandus, foedus, turpis*; see DISGUSTING.

revolution, n. 1, = turning, *conversio, orbis, anfractus, -us (solis), ambitus, -us*; 2, political —, *novae res*; see also REVOLT. **revolutionary**, adj. lit. *seditiosus, novarum rerum studiosus or cupidus*; fig. *novissimus* (= very strange). **revolutionist**, n. (*homo*) *novarum rerum cupidus*. **revolutionize**, v.tr. *commutare* (lit. and fig.).

revolve, I. v.intr. *se (re)volvère or (re)volvi, se circumagere or circumagi, circumverti*. **II.** v.tr. *alqd animo volvère or volutare*. **revolver**, n. see PISTOL.

revulsion, n. (*com*)*mutatio*; see CHANGE.

reward, I. v.tr. *praemium alci dare, tribuere, (per)solvère, pretium alci deferre, praemio alqm ornare or decorare, remunerari alqm praemio*. **II.** n. *remuneratio, for, alcijs rei*; (= the thing itself, *praemium or pretium, fructus, -us* (= fruit)). **rewarder**, n. *qui alci praemium dat, etc.*

rewrite, v.tr. *iterum scribere*.

rhapsody, n. perhaps *dictum grandiloquum, or ampullae* (i.e. *ampullae et sesquipedalia verba*).

rhetoric, n. *rhetorica or rhetorice* (*ῥητορικὴ*), pure Latin *ars orandi or bene dicendi scientia* (Quint.). **rhetorical**, adj. *rheticus* (*ῥητορικὸς*), *oratorius*. Adv. *rhetorice*.

rheum, n. *gravedo, humor*. **rheumatism**, n. *cruciatu, -us, or dolor in gen.*

rhinoceros, n. *rhinoceros* (Plin.).

rhubarb, n. *radix pontica* (Cels.).

rhyme, I. n. *extremorum verborum similis sonitus, -us*. **II.** v.intr. *versus extremis verbis inter se consonantes, or versus qui extremis verbis similiter sonant, facere*.

rhythm, n. *numerus or in the pl. numeri, modus, modi, pl., rhythmus* (Quint.; Cic. uses Greek *ῥυθμός*). **rhythmical**, adj. *numerosus*. Adv. *numerosè*.

rib, n. *costa*; of a ship, *statumen*.

ribald, adj. *obscenus*; see FILTHY. **ribaldry**, n. *sermo obscenus, obscenitas*.

riband, ribbon, n. *redimiculum* (= anything to tie round the head, forehead), *tacua, fascia* (= small bit of cloth, etc., for a head-dress), *lemniscus* (for garlands, also for an order), *vitta* (= head-band), *infula* (= fillet, also badge of honour).

rice, n. *oryza*; as a dish, by *puls ex oryza cocta*.

rich, adj. *dives* (*dis*, opp. *pauper*), *locuples* (= having much property and in a flourishing condition), *opulentus* (= who has means, money, influential), *copiosus, copius dives or locuples* (= rich in provisions of all kinds, *copiosus* also of a fertile mind), *pecuniosus, magnae pecuniae, bene nummatus, argento copiosus* (= having much money), *fortunatus* (= fortunate, wealthy), *beatus* (= who has everything he can wish for), *abundans* (= who has so much that he can give unto others; also of a fertile mind, opp. *inops*), *opimus* (= rich, abundant, e.g. booty, profit, kingdom, etc.), *amplus* (= considerable, splendid in a gen. sense, e.g. reward, funeral), *uber* (= ample, in large quantities, or yielding a great deal), *opimus* (= sumptuous), *pretiosus* (= costly), *lautus* (= luxurious); — in, *dives alqâ re* (poetic with gen.), *opulentus alqâ re, uber alqâ re or alcijs rei, ferax alcijs rei* (= yielding, etc., of countries, fields, etc.), *frequens alqâ re* (where anything exists in large numbers, e.g. *Nilus feris et beluis frequens*). Adv. *copiose, beate* (= with all blessings), *abundanter, ample* (often in superl. *amplissime*), *pretiose* (= expensively), *laute* (= well, luxuriously). **riches**, n. *divitiae* (= large fortune), *opulentia* (= ample means, as regards money, property, etc.), *opes, f. pl.* (= means wherewith to accomplish a thing), *fortunae* (= blessing of Providence), *facultates, -um, pl., copiae* (= means of all kinds). **richness**, n. *copia, abundantia, ubertas* (of soil, etc.); see ABUNDANCE, FERTILITY.

rick, n. *meta* (Col.).

rid, get rid of, v.tr. *alqm liberare, expedire alqâ re, alqm eripere ex or ab alqâ re* (all three = to free from danger, and esp. from any unpleasant position, etc.), *alqd deponere* (= to lay aside), *dimittere* (= to dismiss); to have got — of, *solutum, vacuum esse alqâ re* (e.g. fear); see FREE, DISMISS. **riddance**, n. *liberatio*; good —, *abi* (*abite*).

riddle, I. n. *aenigma, -atis, n., ambages, -um, f.* (= ambiguity in speech or action); you talk in —s, *ambages narras*. **II.** v.intr. *enigmata loqui*. **riddled**, adj. e.g. — with wounds, *graviter vulneratus, multis vulneribus oppressus*.

ride, v.intr. *equitare, equo vehi* (in gen.); to — up to, *equo vehi ad alqm or ad alqd, adequitare ad alqm or ad alqd, obequitare alci rei*; to — quickly, *equo concitato* (of several, *equis citatis*) *advehi or advolare, equo admissis (equis admissis) accurrere*; to — at anchor, *in ancoris consistere*. **rider**, n. *eques, -itis, m.*; to be a very good —, *equitandi*

peritissimum esse. **riding**, n. *equitatio, equitatus, -ūs* (Plin.). **riding-master**, n. *qui alqm equitare docet*.

ridge, n. *montis dorsum, jugum*.

ridicule, I. n. (*de*)*ridiculum*; see MOCKERY. II. v.tr. anyone or anything, *irridere, deridere alqm or alqd, in risum vertere* (e.g. *cognomen*); see MOCK. **ridiculous**, adj. *ridiculus, ridendus, deridiculus, perridiculus, subridiculus*; see ABSURD. Adv. (*per*)*ridicule, subridicule, joculariter, deridendus, jocularis* (= facetious). **ridiculousness**, n. by adj.

rife, adj. to be — (e.g. a report), *fertur, fama or res percrebescit or percrebuit*.

rifle, n. see GUN.

rifle, v.tr. see PLUNDER.

rift, n. *rima*; see CRACK.

rig, v.tr. *armare*. **rigging**, n. *armamenta, -orum*.

right, I. adj. 1, (in geometry) *rectus*; — angled, *orthogonios*; see STRAIGHT; = not left, *dexter* (opp. *sinister*); the — hand, (*manus*) *dextra*; 2, = morally —, *aequus, rectus, verus* (= true), *accuratus, diligens* (= careful, accurate), *justus*; it is —, *fas (jusque) est*; it is not — of you to, etc., *non recte fecisti quod, etc.*; it serves me —, *jure plector* (Cic.); it serves you —, *merito tibi accidit*; 3, = correct, *rectus, verus* (true), *justus* (just as it should be, e.g. measure, size), often also by *ipse*; the — word for anything, *verum rei vocabulum*; to go the — road, *rectam viam ingredi* (lit.); to go the — way about it, *rectam rationem inire* (= to choose the — remedy); I have got to the — house, *ad eam ipsam domum pervenio quo tendo*; at the — time, *in tempore, opportune, opportuno tempore* (= convenient), *tempore suo, tempore ipso* (= in due time); *ad tempus* (= at the right moment); to make the — use of anything, *recte or bene or sapienter uti alqd re*; you are —, *res ita est ut dixisti, sunt ista ut dicis*; to do what is —, *recte agere*. II. adv. *recte, vere, juste, rite* (= duly), *jure, merito* (= deservedly), *bene* (= well), *diligenter, accurate* (= accurately), *plane, prorsus* (= altogether, I do not — understand, *non satis or plane intellego*).

III. n. = — to do anything, *jus, potestas alqjs rei* (= power, as a —, to do so); I have a — to do it, *jus est alqd facere, potestatem habeo alqd faciendi*; *fas* (= the divine law, what is — in the sight of God, hence, what is in the course of nature, what our conscience allows us to do); contrary to all —s, *contra jus fasque, contra jus ac fas*; by —s, *jure, suo jure* (= from his own personal —), *merito* (= deservedly); with the greatest —, *justissime, justo jure, optimo jure, merito atque optimo jure, jure meritoque, jure ac merito, merito ac jure*.

righteous, adj. *bonus, probus, sanctus, aequus, justus*. Adv. *bene, probe, sancte, juste*.

righteousness, n. *probitas, sanctitas*.

rightful, adj. *legitimus, justus, debitus* (= due), or *quo de jure est*. Adv. *lege, legitime, juste, jure*; see LEGALLY, RIGHT, II.

rigid, adj. *rigidus, rigens* (lit., = stiff with cold; then fixed in gen., e.g. eyes, hair; *rigidus* also fig. inflexible, unsociable, e.g. *mores rigidi*), *immobilis* (= immovable, of persons and things), *durus* (= without grace, delicacy, opp. *mollis*), *severus* (= severe). Adv. *rigide, dure, severe*.

rigidity, n. *rigor*. **rigorous**, adj. see RIGID.

rigour, n. *rigor* (opp. *clementia*, also of a thing, e.g. *animi, veteris disciplinae*, mostly post Aug.), *severitas, duritia*.

rill, n. *rivus* (*rivulus* very late, except in fig. sense).

rim, n. *labrum* (= lip), *ora* (of a shield, etc.); see EDGE.

rime, n. *pruina*.

rind, n. *cortex* (of trees), *liber* (= the inward bark); see SKIN.

ring, I. n. *circulus, orbis, -is, m.* (in gen.), *anulus* (= — on a finger, of curtains, chains, hair), *inaures, -ium, f.* (= ear- —s), = circle, fig. *corona, orbis, -is, m., circulus*. II. v.tr. and intr. *tinnire*; to — at the door, *pulsare fores or januam* (= to knock), to — for anyone, (*aeris*) *tinnitu alqm accessere* (lit.), *digitis concrepare* (= to snap with the fingers, as the Romans did when they wished to call a slave); of bells, *sonare* (intr.); to — the bells, *campanam pulsare*; = to resound, *resonare*; to — the changes, *alqd iterare*; = to surround, *circumdare*; see SURROUND. **ring-dove**, n. *columba* (= blue rock), *palumbes, -is, m. and f.* (= stock-dove). **ringing**, I. adj. † *sonorus, canorus*. II. n. † *tinnitus, -ūs*, or by *sonus*. **ringleader**, n. *auctor, princeps, caput, dux, fax* (lit. = torch), *tuba* (lit. = trumpet). **ringlet**, n. *cirrus*; see CURL. **ringworm**, n. *lichen* (Plin.).

rinse, v.tr. *eluire, colluere, perluere*.

riot, I. n. 1, *seditio, motus, -ūs, concitatio* (e.g. *plebis contra patres*), *tumultus, -ūs* (of slaves, peasants, allies against the Romans themselves), *vis repentina* (= sudden rising); 2, = extravagant conduct, *comis(s)atio* (= feasting), *riza* (= brawling). II. v.intr. 1, *seditionem (tumultum, etc.) movere or concitare*; 2, = to run riot, *comis(s)ari* (= to revel), *bacchari* (= to rave), *luxuriare* (= to live riotously). **rioter**, n. (*homo*) *sediciosus, turbulentus, etc.* **riotous**, adj. 1, *sediciosus, rerum evertendarum or rerum novarum cupidus, rerum mutationis cupidus, turbulentus, comb. seditiosus ac turbulentus* (e.g. *civis*); 2, *comis(s)abundus*; — living, *luxuria*. Adv. *turbulente, seditiose, luxuriose*.

rip, v.tr. 1, *scindere, divellere* (= to tear) see TEAR, CUT; 2, *dissuere* (a seam; rare).

ripe, adj. *maturus, tempestivus* (lit. and fig.), *coctus*; a — old age, *senectus, -ūtis*; — judgment, *judicium*. **ripen**, I. v.tr. *maturare* (lit. and fig.).

II. v.intr. *maturari, maturescere, ad maturitatem pervenire, maturitatem assequi or adipisci*. **ripeness**, n. *maturitas* (lit. and fig.), *maturitas tempestiva* (lit.), *tempestivitas* (lit. and fig.).

ripple, I. v.intr. perhaps *leni murmure defluere, or delabi, susurrare, leniter † sonare*. II. n. perhaps *unda*; the — of the waves, *lent undarum murmur*.

rise, I. v.intr. 1, = to get up, (*ex*)*surgere, consurgere* (esp. of a number of people), *assurgere* (esp. as a mark of honour to anyone, *alci*); to — in the morning, *expergisci* (= to awake), (*e lectulo or lectulo alone*) *surgere*; from table, *a cenā*; to — from illness, *e morbo assurgere*; of the sun, stars, etc., of sunrise, (*di*)*lucescere, illucere, (ex)oriri*; of the wind, tempest, etc., *consurgere, coriri*; 2, = to increase, *surgere, inerebescere, crescere*; to — in the air, (*in*) *sublime ferrē*; of a river, *nasci* (Plin.), *proficisci, gigni, (ex)oriri*; to — from beneath, *emergere*; of thoughts, *subire mentem or animum, alci succurrere*; of prices, *augeri, crescere, ingravescere*; to — in dignity, in the world, etc., *ad honores ascendere, altiorē dignitatis gradum consequi*; 3, = to rebel, *cooriri* (e.g. *ad bellum*); see REBEL; to — again, *resurgere* (Eccl.). II. n. and **rising**, n. (*ex*)*ortus, -ūs* (of the sun, etc.), *a(d)scensus, -ūs* (= place where one ascends); — of a hill, so *clivus leniter assurgens* (of a gentle —); = origin, *ortus, -ūs, caus(s)a, fons, -ntis, m., origo*; to give — to, *locum alci rei dare or praebere, efficere*; see CAUSE; — in price, *annonā carior* (of corn), in gen. use verb; = insurrection; see REBELLION. **rising**, adj. of ground, (*collis*) *paul(l)ulum ex planitie editus or assurgens*

fig. perhaps *qui gratiā (in dies) augetur* (of reputation, etc.); see PROSPEROUS.

risible, adj. *quod ad ridendum pertinet*.
risibility, n. by *ridere* (e.g. I have nothing to excite my —, *non habeo quod rideam*).

risk, I. n. *periculum* (= danger), *discrimen*, *alea alejs rei* (= danger, uncertainty in anything); at my —, *meo periculo*; to take anything at one's own —, *alqd periculi sui facere*. II. v.tr. *alqd in aleam dare*, *alqd in periculum or discrimen adducere or vocare*; to — one's life, *committere se periculo mortis*.

rite, n. by *ritus*, -ūs; see CEREMONY. **ritual**, I. adj. *de ritu*. II. n. *liber or formula sacrorum*.
ritualist, n. *homo de sacris (rite faciendis) diligentissimus*.

rival, I. n. *aemulus*, fem. *aemula* (in gen.), *rivalis* (as a lover), *competitor* (political). II. adj. *aemulans cum alqo*. III. v.tr. (*con*)certare or contendere cum alqo (= to contest), *aemulari alqm or cum alqo* (= to strive for anything which another tries to gain). **rivalry**, n. *aemulatio*.

river, I. n. *fluvius*, *flumen*, *amnis*, *rivus* (= rivulet, any small river which flows), *torrens* (= torrent); the — flows quickly, *fluvius citatus* (or *incitatus*) *fertur*; slowly, *fluvius placide manat*; the — is rapid, *fluvius violentus invehitur*; is low, *amnis tenui fluit aquā*; a swollen —, *rivus inflatus*; to direct a — into another channel, *amnem in alium cursum deflectere*. II. adj. *fluviaticus*, *fluvialilis*, *fluvialis*. **river-basin**, n. *locus ubi omnia flumina in unum defluunt*. **river-god**, n. *numen fluminis*. **river-horse**, n. *hippopotamus* (Plin.).

rivet, I. v.tr. *clav(ul)o figere*. II. n. *fibula ferrea*, *clavus* (nail).

road, n. 1, *via* (= the way for going or travelling), *iter* (= the going, or the — itself); on the —, *in or ex itinere*; a — goes to, *iter fert alqo*; 2, fig. the right —, *via*; the wrong —, *error*. **roads**, n. pl. = anchorage for ships, *roadstead*, *statio*. **roadside**, adj. by *in itinere*. **roadster**, n. *caballus*.

roam, v.intr. *palarī* (e.g. *per agros*), *vagari*. **roaming**, adj. *vagus*.

roan, adj. *badius albis maculis sparsus*.

roar, I. v.intr. of beasts, *mugire* (of an ox, also of thunder, etc.), *rudere* (= to bray like an ass, also of lions, stags, etc.), *rugire*, *fremere* (of lions), *vociferari* (of men). II. n. *mugitus*, *ruditus*, *rugitus* (all -ūs), *vociferatio*.

roast, I. v.tr. *assare*, *torrere*, *frigere* (the two foregoing = to fry). II. adj. *assus*; — meat, *assum*, *caro assa*, *assa*, n. pl. (several pieces); — beef, *assum bubulum*; — veal, *assum vitulinum*.

rob, v.tr. *rapere*, *latrocinari* (= to — on the highway); *alqm alqā re depeculari* (men, temples, etc., rare), *alqm alqā re (ex)spoliare*, *despoliare*, *expilare*, *compilare* (= to strip temples, the public treasury, etc., the latter also *alqd alqā re*), *fraudare alqm re* (by cheating), *alqd alci eripere* (= to snatch away), *adripere*, *aufferre* (= to take away); to — of children, *orbare*. **robber**, n. *ereptor* (plunderer), *praedo* (= who seeks after booty both by sea and by land), *latro* (= burglar), *pirata* (= pirate), *fur* (= thief); band of —s, *latronum or praedonum globus*, *latronum or praedonum turba*, or simply *latrones*, *praedones*, or *latrocinium* (Cic., and fig. of Catiline and his associates). **robbery**, n. *rapina*, *spoliatio* (the act), *latrocinium* (= highway —; *latrocinium* alone or *latrocinium maris* also = piracy), *praedatio* (= taking booty); robberies of all kinds, *latrocinia et raptus*; to commit —, *rapere*, *rapinas facere*, *latrocinari*, *piraticam facere or exercere* (by sea).

robe, I. n. *vestis* (= dress in gen.), *amictus*, -ūs (= anything thrown over), *stola*, *palla* (= dress for the Roman ladies), *trabea* (= robe of state); see DRESS, GOWN. II. v.tr. *vestire*.

robust, adj. *robustus*; see STRONG.

rock, n. *saxum* (= any mass of stones), *rupe*, -is (= steep —, on the land and in the sea), *scopulus* (in prose, = dangerous — in the water, cliff), *cautes*, -is, f. (= ragged —, crag), comb. *saxa et cautes*; fig. *arz* (= castle, —, e.g. *arz est illa spei salutisque nostrae*). **rocky**, adj. *scopulosus*, *saxosus*, *saxeus* (= made of —).

rock, I. v.tr. *movere*, *quatere*. II. v.intr. *movere*.

rocket, n. by *radius pyrius*.

rod, n. *virga* (in gen.), *ferula* (= fennel-giant, for chastising children), *arundo* (cane), *decempeda* (in land-surveying).

roe, n. of fish, *ova*, -orum, pl.

roe, n. = female deer, *caprea*. **roebuck**, n. *capreolus*, *caprea*.

rogation, n. *rogatio* (= the proposal of a law; Eccl. = prayer), *supplicatio* (= prayer).

rogue, n. (*homo*) *perfidus*, *nequam*, *scelestus*, *sceleratus*, *fraudulentus*, *veterator*, (*tri*)*furcifer* (Com.). **roguery**, n. *fraus*, -dis, f., *dolus*. **roguish**, adj. 1, *perfidus*, *fraudulentus*; see under ROGUE; 2, = saucy, *protervus*, *lascivus*. Adv. *perfide*, *nequiter*, *scelestē*, *scelerate*, *fraudulenter*, *proterve*, *lascive*.

roll, I. v.tr. *volvère*, *devolvère* (down), *evolvère* (out), *provolvère* (forward), *convolvère* (together), *volutare*, *versare* (over and over); to — round anything, *alqd alci rei circumvolvère*, *involvère*. II. v.intr. *convolvi*, *se volutare*, *volutari*; tears — down his cheeks, *lacrimae per genas manant*. III. n. *orbis*, *cylindrus* (= cylinder); = what is rolled up, *volumen* (of paper); = a — of bread, *panis*; — of a drum, *tympani pulsatio* (= beating), or *sonus* (= sound); = list, *album* (e.g. *senator*, -ium, Tac.). **roller**, n. *cylindrus* (for rolling things round, or for levelling ground), *phalangae* (put under ships). **roll-call**, n. *album*; to answer to the —, *ad nomina respondere*.

Roman Catholic, adj. * *Catholicus*, * *qui fidem Romanae Ecclesiae tenet*.

romance, I. n. *fabula*. II. v.intr. *fabulari*. **romantic**, adj. *fictus* (= feigned), *mirus*, *novus* (= wonderful), *amoenus* (= pretty, of a place). Adv. *ut in fabulis fit*, *fictē*, *mire*, *amoene*.

romp, v.intr., see PLAY.

roof, I. n. *tectum*, *culmen*; buildings without —, *aedificia hypaethra*; to receive under your —, *hospitio excipere alqm*. II. v.tr. to —, *tecto tegere*; to unroof, *nudare tecto*. **roofless**, adj. *hypaethrus*, *nudatus*; = homeless, *sine tecto*.

room, n. 1, *locus*, *spatium* e.g. to make —, *viam or locum dare*, *locum dare et cedere*; *populum or turbam submovere* (e.g. for the consul by the lictors), *partem sedis or subselli vacuam facere* (= to give up one's seat); see SPACE; 2, = apartment, *conclave*, *cubiculum* (= chamber, bed—); *hospitalia*, -ium, n. (= guest chambers); dining—, *cenaculum*; (all the —s above the ground-floor were *cenacula*); *cenatio*; a small —, *cenatiuncula*; bed—, *cubiculum* (see Smith, "Dict. Antiq. Art.," *Domus*). **roomy**, adj. *spatiosus*; see SPACIOUS.

roost, I. n. *pertica gallinaria*. II. v.intr. *stabulari*.

root, I. n. 1, *radix* (= — of a tree; then — of the tongue, hair, feather, mountain, hill, etc.; fig. = origin); by the —s, *radicitus*, *radicibus*; 2, fig. *stirps*, *fons*, -atis, m., *caus(s)a* (= cause,

origin, source); with the —, *radicitus, radicibus*.
II. v.intr. *radicari* (lit. *Col.*), *radices capere* or *mittere* (lit.), *inhaerescere in mente* (fig. of that which one does not forget), *radices agere* (= to take —, also fig. = to gain a firm footing), *insidere, inveterascere* (both fig., the former of a superior, the latter of a habit, an evil, etc.).
III. v.tr. *fovère, alère* (fig. = to foster); to — up, *evellere*. **rooted**, adj. *inveteratus, confirmatus* (fig.); deeply —, fig. *penitus defixus*.

rope, n. *restis* (= a thin —), *funis, -is*, m. (= a thick —), *rudens* (= a cable), *retinaculum* (of a ship), *funis ancorarius, ancorale* (= anchor —), *funis extenuis* (= tight —).

rosary, n. **1.** = garden of roses, *rosarium, rosetum*; **2.** = beads, *rosarium* (Eccl.). **rose**, n. *rosa*. **rosy**, adj. *rosceus*.

rosemary, n. *ros marinus*.

rosin, n. *resina*.

rostrum, n. *rostra, -orum*.

rot, **I.** v.intr. *putrescere, putrefieri, tabescere*. **II.** n. *tabes, -is*. **rotten**, adj. *putrefactus, putridus*.

rotate, v.intr. *se volvère, volvi, se circumagère, circumagi*; see REVOLVE. **rotation**, n. *ambitus, -us, circuitus, -us, circumactio* (e.g. *rotarum*), *circulatio* or *circinatio* (of the planets), *cursus, -us* (= course); in —, *ordine*; see SUCCESSION. **rotatory**, adj. † *versatilis*.

rotundity, n. *figura rotunda, rotunditas* (Plin.).

rouge, **I.** n. *fucus*. **II.** v.intr. *fucare*.

rough, adj. *asper* (e.g. road, places, climate, voice, life or mode of living, man), *salebrosus* (= rugged, uneven), *confragosus* (= craggy, stony), *hirsutus* (lit. = shaggy; then of thorns, etc.), *asper, gravis* (of weather), *turbidus* (of weather or wind); see STORMY; *horridus* (= standing on end; hence void of refinement, of things and persons, e.g. *verba*), *raucus* (= hoarse); of character, *inhumanus, inurbanus, agrestis, rusticus*; see SKETCH. Adv. *aspere, dure, duriter, inhumane, inurbane, rustice*. **roughen**, v.tr. (*ex*) *asperare* (lit. and fig.). **roughness**, n. *asperitas* (in gen., e.g. of the climate, *caeli, animi*), *duritia*; of manners, *inhumanitas, inurbanitas, rusticitas*.

round, **I.** adj. *rotundus, globosus* (= globular), *orbiculatus* (lit. = orbicular, like a disk; then — like a ball, — in gen.), *teres* (rounded), comb. *teres et rotundus*. **II.** v.tr. **1.** *rotundare, curvare, conglobare*; **2.** fig. *polire, concludere*. **III.** n. **1.** see CIRCLE; **2.** in fighting, *certamen*; in music, *cantus, -us* (song); to go the —s, *vigilias circumire*. **IV.** adv. and prep. *circa, circum* (alqd). **roundabout**, adj. and adv. *devius*; a — way, *ambages, -um, circuitus, -us*. **rounded**, adj. *teres* (lit. and fig.), *rotundatus, rotundus, conglobatus*; of style, *quasi rotundus, concinnus*. **roundelay**, n. see SONG. **roundly**, adv. *plane, prorsus* (= altogether).

rouse, v.tr. *excitare*.

rout, **I.** v.tr. to — the enemy, *hostes dissipare* or *hostes in fugam dissipare*. **II.** n. see MOB, DEFEAT.

route, n. see WAY, ROAD, JOURNEY.

routine, n. *habitus, -us* (= any art or virtue in which we feel at home, as it were), *usus, -us* (= practice), *ordo* (= order).

rove, v.intr. see RAMBLE. **rover**, n. *qui errat, etc.*; = pirate, *pirata, m., praedo*.

row, n. *ordo, -inis, m., series*; first, second, etc. — of seats, *sedilia prima, secunda, etc.*; in a —, (*ex*) *ordine, in ordinem, deinceps*,

row, n. **1.** see QUARREL; **2.** see NOISE.

row, **I.** v.intr. *remigare*; to — with all one's might, *remis contendere*. **II.** v.tr. *remis propellere*.

royal, adj. *regius*, or by the gen. *regis* (= belonging to a king), *regalis* (= according to the dignity of a king). Adv. *regie, regaliter, regio more*. **royalist**, n. *qui regis partibus studet*. **royalty**, n. **1.** *regia potestas*; **2.** on a book, *fructus, -us, reditus, -us*.

rub, v.tr. *terere* (= to — off, to — to pieces), *atterere* (= to — against), *conterere* (= to pound), *fricare* (e.g. a floor), *demulcere, permulcere* (= to stroke); to — out, *delere*.

rubber, n. at whist, by *paginis ter contendere*.

rubbish, n. **1.** *rudus* (= rubble); see REFUSE; **2.** *nugae, gerrae*; see NONSENSE.

rubble, n. *rudus*.

rubric, n. *rubrica* (Eccl.).

ruby, **I.** n. *carbunculus* (Plin.). **II.** adj. *purpureus*.

rudder, n. *gubernaculum, clavus*.

ruddy, adj. *rubicundus*. **ruddiness**, n. use adj. (e.g. *color rubicundus*).

rude, adj. *rudis* (= inexperienced); — verses, *versus inconditi* or *incompositi*; = unmannerly, *agrestis, rusticus, inurbanus, inhumanus*; = insolent, *insolens*. Adv. *incondite, incomposite, rustice, inurbane, inhumane, insolenter*. **rudeness**, n. *rusticitas, inhumanitas, inurbanitas, insolentia, mores rustici, etc.*

rudiments, n. pl. *rudimenta*; see ELEMENTS. **rudimentary**, adj. *inchoatus*.

rue, n. *ruta*.

rue, v.tr. see REGRET, REPENT. **rueful**, adj. see SORROWFUL. **ruth**, n. see PITY.

ruff, n. see COLLAR.

ruffian, n. *latro* (= bandit), *sicarius* (= assassin), *homo nefarius, etc.* **ruffianly**, adj. *nefarius, nequam, perditus, sceleratus*; see WICKED.

ruffle, v.tr. **1.** *agitare*; to be —d, *inhorrescere* (also of a hen, to — her feathers, *gallinae inhorrescunt edito ovo, excutiuntque sese, Plin.*); **2.** fig. see EXCITE, IRRITATE.

rug, n. *stragulum*. **rugged**, adj. see ROUGH, UNEVEN.

ruin, **I.** n. **1.** —s, *ruinae, parietinae* (e.g. *Corinthi*), *muri diruti* (= walls partly destroyed); **2.** *ruina* (lit. = the falling in, then fig.), *interitus, -us, exitium*; the — of one's fortune, *ruina fortunarum*; that was his —, *hoc ei exitio fuit*; see DESTRUCTION. **II.** v.tr. *pessumdare* (lit. and fig.), *perdere, alqm* or *alqd praecipitare* (e.g. the State), *conficere* (= completely to wear out, exhaust, e.g. *partem plebis tributo*), *prosternere alqm* or *alqd* (e.g. the enemy), *affligere* (e.g. the State, etc.), *profligare* (entirely, a person, the State, one's health), also comb. *affligere et perdere, affligere et prosternere, affligere et profligare* (all = *funditus perdere* or *evertere*). **ruinous**, adj. **1.** see PERNICIOUS; **2.** = very great (of expense), *maximus, effusus*.

rule, **I.** v.tr. and intr. **1.** *regere, civitatem regere, imperium tractare, regnare, rempublicam regere* or *moderari, reipublicae praeesse*; see REIGN; **2.** to — passions, *alqd* or *alci rei temperare*; see RESTRAIN. **II.** n. *lex* (e.g. *leges dicendi*), *praescriptum, praeceptum, ars, ratio, regula* (= a ruler or instrument for ruling lines or deciding cases, as *regula sermonis, regula ad quam alqd dirigitur*), *norma*; to give a —, *legem dare, scribere, praeceptum dare* or *tradere*; to lay down as a —

praecipere, praescribere; in a court of law, *edictum*. **ruler**, n. 1, *rector, moderator, qui alci rei praest*; 2, for drawing, *regula*.

rumble, v.intr. (in)sonare, mugire, murmurare.

ruminate, v.intr. *ruminare* or *ruminari* (tr. and intr., lit. and fig.), *remandere* (tr. and intr., Plin.); see **MEDITATE**. **ruminant**, adj. *ruminalis* (Plin.). **rumination**, n. *ruminatio* (lit. and fig.).

rummage, v.intr. *alqd perscrutari*.

rumour, I. n. *rumor, fama, sermo* (= talk), *opinio* (= opinion), *auditio* (= what we know by hearsay), comb. *rumor* (or *fama*) *et auditio*. II. v.tr., it is —ed, *fertur*, (*res, fama, etc.*) *percrebescit*.

rump, n. *clunes, -ium*, m. and f.

rumple, v.tr. *immundum* (in gen.), *incomptum* (of hair) *facere*.

run, I. v.intr. (*de*)*currere* (from a higher place to one that lies lower, *ab, de* = down from, *ex* = out of, *per*, with accus. or the simple accus. = through, *ad* = as far as), *cursu ferri, aufugere* (= to — away), *cursu tendere alqd* (= to — anywhere), *occurrere* (= to — up to), *percurrere* (= to — to a place), *procurrere* (= to — out of), *se proripere* (= to dash forth, e.g. into the street, *in publicum*; out of the house, *foras*), *effundi, se effundere* (of a large crowd, e.g. *in castra*), *transcurrere alqd* (= to — over anything; then absolute = to — across to, over to anyone, e.g. *ad alqm*), *circumcurrere, circumcursare alqm locum* (= to — about in a place), *cursare, trepidare* (= to — about), *pervagari alqm locum* (= to ramble about in a place); to — against each other, *inter se concurrere*; to — a race, *cursu certare, certatim currere*; to — against anyone, *incurrere* or *incurrere et incidere in alqm*; against anything, *impingi alci rei, se impingere in alqd*, so of a ship, *scopulo, etc.*, = to — aground; to — down, fig. see **DECRY**; to — after anyone, *cursu effuso tendere* or *currere ad alqm, cupide appetere alqd* (fig. = to long for); of rivers (= to flow), *inferri, (in)fluere in alqd*; to — into, *influere in, etc.*, *effundi, se effundere* (e.g. *in mare*); to — into = to enter, *intrare alqd, alqm locum* (e.g. *portum*); to — out of, *exire (ex) alqd loco* (e.g. of ships, carriages); to — round, *ferri, moveri, circa alqd* (e.g. *circa terram, of the sun*); tears — over his cheeks, *lacrimae manant per genas*; to — over, *equum, etc.*, *agere in alqm* = to treat lightly, *alqd* (*oratione, etc.*) *percurrere, perstringere*; to — to seed, *in semen ire*. II. n. *cursus, -us, citatus* or *effusus*. **runaway**, n. *fugitivus*.

runner, n. *cursor*. **running**, I. adj. — water, *aqua viva*. II. n. see **RUN**, II.

rupture, I. n. 1, *fractura* (e.g. *ossis*); 2, fig. *discordia* (= disagreement); *dissidium*. II. v.tr. *frangere, confringere, diffringere*; see **BREAK**.

rural, adj. *rusticus, agrestis* (= in the country; also = simple, plain, etc.), *rusticus* (= peculiar to the country, e.g. — life).

rush, n. *juncus, s(c)irpus*; made of —, *juncus* or *juncinus, s(c)irpeus*; full of —es, *juncosus*; a place covered with —es, *junctum*. **rushlight**, n. see **LAMP**.

rush, v.intr. see **RUN**.

rusk, n. perhaps *panis tostus*.

russet, adj. *fuscus* (= dusky).

rust, I. n. *robigo* (*rub-*, in gen.; also in reference to corn), *situs, -us* (= mould, mustiness), *ferrugo* (= — of iron), *aerugo* (= — of copper). II. v.intr. *robiginem trahere* or *sentire, robigine obduci, robigine infestari* (all in Plin.), fig. *corrumpi*. III. v.tr. *alqd robigine obducere, etc.* (Plin., Quint.). **rusty**, adj. *robi-*

ginosus (*rub-*, in gen.), *aeruginosus* (in Sen., of brass and copper).

rustic, adj. *rusticus, rusticanus, agrestis*. **rusticate**, I. v.tr. perhaps *rus relegare*. II. v.intr. *rusticari, rure vivere* or *degere*.

rustle, I. v.intr. *crepare, crepitum dare* (of a clattering noise), *strepere, strepitum dare* or *edere* (loud), *sonare* (= to sound loud); to — (of leaves), perhaps †*susurrare* (= to whisper). II. n. *crepitus, -us, strepitus, -us, sonus*.

rut, n. *orbita*.

ruth, n. see **RUE**.

rye, n. *secale* (Plin.).

S.

Sabbath, n. *sabbata, -orum*.

sable, adj. *niger, ater*; see **BLACK**.

sabre, n. *acinaces, -is*.

saccharine, adj. by *dulcis*.

sacerdotal, adj. *quod ad sacerdotes* or *sacerdotium pertinet*.

sack, I. n. 1, *saccus*; — of leather, *culeus*, see **BAG**; 2, see **PLUNDER**. II. v.tr. see **PLUNDER**. **sackbut**, n. *buccina*. **sackcloth**, n. by *toga sordida*; in — and ashes, *sordidatus*.

sacrament, n. *sacramentum* (Eccl.).

sacred, adj. *sacer, sanctus, sacrosanctus, religiosus, augustus*; nothing is more — to me than, etc., *nihil antiquius est quam, etc.*; to declare —, *sancire*. Adv. *sancte, religiose, auguste*. **sacredness**, n. *sanctitas*, or by *religio*.

sacrifice, I. n. *sacrificium, sacra, -orum, n., res divina* (the act), *victima, hostia* (= the victim); = loss, *jactura, damnum*. II. v.tr. 1, *sacrificare, (sacra, or rem divinam) facere* with ablat. of victim, *hostiam immolare, litare* (under favourable auspices), *caedere* (= to slaughter); 2, fig. *alcjs rei jacturam facere, alqd alci dare, dedere* (= to give up); to — one's life for, *pro alqa re* or *alqa occumbere, vitam profundere*. **sacrificer**, n. *immolator* (rare), or by verb. **sacrificial**, adj. by genit. of *sacrificium*, †*sacrificialis*.

sacrilege, n. *sacrilegium*. **sacrilegious**, adj. *sacrilegus*. Adv. by adj.

sacristan, n. *aedituus*. **sacristy**, n. *sacrarium*.

sad, adj. 1, = sorrowful, *maestus, tristis, maerens, afflictus* (= cast down); 2, = causing sadness, *gravis, acerbus, tristis, miserabilis, miserandus, luctuosus*. Adv. *maeste, †triste, miserabiliter, luctuose*. **sadden**, v.tr. *maestitia, dolore, etc., alqm afficere*. **sadness**, n. *maestitia, tristitia, dolor* (= pain), *maeror, aegritudo, aegrimonia, miseria* (often in pl.); see **SORROW**.

saddle, I. n. *ephippium*. II. v.tr. *equum sternere*; to — anyone with anything, *alqd alci imponere, injungere*. **saddle-bags**, n. *hippoperae* (Sen.). **saddle-horse**, n. *equus*. **saddler**, n. *ephippiorum artifex*.

safe, I. adj. *tutus* (*ab alqa re*), *salvus sospes* (= — and sound), *integer* (= whole), *incolumis* (= unharmed), *periculo vacuus* (= free from danger). Adv. *tuto, tute*. II. n. *cella penoria*. **safe-conduct**, n. *fides* (*publica*). **safeguard**, n. *propugnaculum*; see **PROTECTION**. **safety**, n. *salus, -utis, f., incolumitas*; in —, *tutus, etc.* **safety-valve**, n. 1, lit. perhaps *foramen per quod vapor calidus emittitur*; 2, fig. *salutis certa via atque ratio*.

saffron, I. n. *crocus*. II. adj. *croceus*.
sagacious, adj. *sagax, prudens, perspicax, rationis et consilii plenus*. Adv. *sagaciter, prudenter*. **sagacity**, n. *sagacitas, prudentia, perspicacitas*.
sage, n. *salvia* (Plin.).
sage, I. adj. see WISE. II. n. *sapiens*.
sail, I. n. *velum*; to set —, *vela dare*; = to set out —, (*navem*) *solvère*; to furl —, *vela subducere*. II. v.intr. *navigare*; to — over, *transvehi, transmitti*; to — past, *praetervehi*; to — round, *circumvehi*. **sailing**, n. *navigatio*. **sailor**, n. *nauta, m.*
saint, n. (*vir*) *sanctus*, (*femina*) *sancta, beatus, beata* (Eccl.). **saintly**, adj. *sanctus*.
sake, n. for the — of, *ob, propter, per* (with accus.), *prae, pro, de* (with ablat.), *caus(s)â* or *gratiâ* (with genit., and more rarely *ergo*, which follows the genit.), or by part. *motus, affectus, coactus alqâ re*.
salaam, n. by *corpus humi prosternere*.
salad, n. *acetaria, -erum* (Plin.).
salamander, n. *salamandra* (Plin.).
salary, I. n. *merces, -edis, f.* II. v.tr. *mercedem alci dare*; to be salaried, *mercedem accipere*.
sale, n. *venditio* (in gen.), *hasta* (= auction); to offer for —, *alqd venum dare*. **saleable**, adj. *vendibilis* (= on sale), *quod facile vendi potest*. **salesman**, n. *venditor*.
salient, adj. *praecipuus* (= chief); see PRINCIPAL.
saline, adj. *salsus*.
saliva, n. *saliva*.
sallow, adj. *pallidus*.
sally, I. v.tr. *erumpere, eruptionem facere*. II. n. 1, *eruptio*; 2, fig. *alqd argute dictum*.
salmon, n. *salmo* (Plin.).
saloon, n. *atrium, exedra, oecus*.
salt, I. n. *sal*. II. adj. *salsus*. III. v.tr. *sale condire, salire*. **salt-cellar**, n. *salinum, concha salis*. **salt-mine**, **salt-pit**, **salt-works**, n. *salifodina, salinae*. **saltiness**, n. *salsitudo*.
salubrious, adj. *saluber, or salubris*. Adv. *salubriter*. **salubriousness**, n. *salubritas*.
salutary, adj. *salutaris*; see USEFUL.
salute, I. v.tr. *salutare, consalutare* (of several); in letters, *alci multam or plurimam salutem dicere, impertire, a(d)scribere*; of sending a message, so *salutem nuntiare, or simply salutem*. II. n. 1, see KISS; 2, milit. t.t. perhaps by *tela alci erigere honoris caus(s)â* (= by presenting arms), *missilibus effusis alqm excipere* (= by discharge of guns). **salutation**, n. *salutatio, salus* (see above), *alqm salvare jubere*.
salvation, n. *salus, -utis, f., conservatio* (in gen.).
salve, I. n. *unguentum*; for the eyes, *collyrium*. II. v.tr. (*in*)*ungere*.
salver, n. see DISH.
salvo, n. with this —, *hoc excepto, hac lege or condicione*.
same, adj. *idem, eadem, idem*; = — as, followed by *et, ac, que ut, qui* (*quae, quod*), *quam, quasi, cum* with ablat. (*alci rei*), *unus et idem, ipse, ipsa, ipsum* (= self), *eiusdem generis* (= of the same kind); it is not the — whether, *multum interest utrum . . . an*; it is the — to me, *meâ nihil interest or refert*; in the — way, *eodem modo*; at the — time, *eodem tempore*; in the — place, *ibidem*; to the — place, *eodem*. **sameness**, n. see MONOTONY.

sample, n. *exemplum, specimen, documentum*; see EXAMPLE.
sanatory, adj. *quod alci rei medetur*; see also SALUTARY.
sanctify, v.tr. (*con*)*secrare, dedicare* (= to consecrate), *sanctificare* (Eccl.). **sanctification**, n. *sanctificatio* (Eccl.). **sanctimonious**, adj. perhaps by *qui se sanctissimum esse simulat*.
sanction, I. n. *confirmatio, auctoritas, fides*; with, without the — of, *jussu, injussu alcijs*. II. v.tr. *sancire, ratum facere, ratum esse jubere*; see also ALLOW. **sanctity**, n. *sanctitas* (both as moral quality and sacredness of a thing, in which latter sense also *caerimonia* and *religio*).
sanctuary, n. *templum, penetralia, -ium, delubrum, fanum, † adytum, asylum* (in the sense of refuge).
sand, n. *arēna, sabulum* (*sabulo, coarse*), *saburra* (for ballast). **sand-bank**, n. *syrtis*.
sand-glass, n. *clepsydra*. **sand-heap**, n. *acervus arenae*. **sandstone**, n. *tosus*. **sandy**, adj. *arenosus, sabulosus* (= full of sand).
sandal, n. *sandalium* (very rare), *crepida, solea*; wearing —s, *crepidatus, soleatus*.
sane, adj. *sanus, sanus et salvus, mentis compos, animi integer*; to be —, *mentis compotum esse*; not to be —, *mente captum esse, mente alienari or alienatum esse, nullius consilii esse*.
sanity, n. use adj.
sanguinary, adj. *sanguinem sitiens* (= thirsting for blood), *cruentus, † sanguineus* (= bloody); see CRUEL, BLOODY. **sanguine**, adj., **sanguineness**, n. see HOPE, HOPEFULNESS.
sap, I. n. *sucus*. II. v.tr. 1, = to undermine, *cuniculos agere*; 2, fig. *corrumpere* (= to spoil), *haurire* (= to drain away). **sapless**, adj. 1, lit. *suco carens*; 2, fig. *exsucus* (Quint.). **sapling**, n. *arbor novella*. **sapper**, n. *qui cuniculos agit*.
sapient, adj. *sapiens, sapientiâ praeditus*; to be —, *sapere*.
sapphire, n. *sapp(h)irus* (Plin.).
sarcasm, n. *facetiae acerbae or dictum aculeatum*. **sarcastic**, adj. *acerbus*. Adv. *acerbe*.
sarcophagus, n. *sarcophagus* (Juv.).
sardonyx, n. *sardonyx* (Plin.).
sash, n. *cingulum*; see BELT; a — window, *fenestra ex lignea compage confecta*.
Satan, n. *Satānas, -ae*. **satanic**, adj. see DEVILISH.
satchel, n. *pera, sacculus* (Plin.).
satellite, n. *satelles, -itis, m. and f.*
satiare, v.tr. (*ex*)*satiare, explere, saturare*; to — oneself with food, *cibo satiari*. **satiation** or **satiety**, n. *satietas, saturitas*.
satin, n. *pannus sericus densior ac nitens*.
satire, n. *satira (satura), carmen satiricum, carmen probrosum, carmen † famosum, carmen maledicens, carmen refertum contumeliis, versus in alcijs cupiditatem facti*. **satirical**, adj. *acerbus*; see above. Adv. *acerbe*. **satirist**, n. *qui libellum or libellos ad infamiam alterius edit, satirarum scriptor, satirici carminis scriptor*. **satirize**, v.tr. *alqm perstringere, acerbis facetiis alqm irridere, carmen probrosum facere in alqm, carmen ad alcijs infamiam edere*.
satisfaction, n. *satisfactio* (originally = payment of a creditor, then amends to any one injured), *expletio* (= fulfilment), *voluptas* (= pleasure), *poena* (= penalty). **satisfactory**, adj. *idoneus* (= suitable); see GOOD, EXCELLENT. Adv. *bene, ex sententia*. **satisfy**, v.tr. *satisfa-*

esse alci, placere alci, ex(s)pectationem or desiderium explere.

satrap, n. *satrapes*, -ae and -is, m.

saturate, v.tr. see SOAK.

Saturday, n. **dies Saturni*.

Saturnalia, n. *Saturnalia*, -ium, n.

satyr, n. *satyrus*.

sauce, n. *jus, juris*, n., *embamma*, -atis, n. (Plin.), *condimentum*.

saucepan, n. *vas ad condimenta paranda accommodatum*.

saucer, n. *patella*; see PLATE.

saucy, adj. *petulans, insolens, protervus, procer, immodestus*. Adv. *petulanter, insolenter, proterve, procaciter, immodeste*. **sauciness**, n. *impudentia, os impudens, insolentia, protervitas, procacitas*.

saunter, v.intr. *ambulare, morari*; to — about, *vagari*; see LOITER.

sausage, n. *tomaculum* (Juv.), *farcimen, hillae*.

savage, adj. *ferus, agrestis, indomitus, effertus* (= wild), *incultus, vastus* (= waste), *ferox, immanis, saevus, trux, atrox* (= cruel), *incultus ferusque*. Adv. *ferociter, immaniter, saeve, atrociter*. **savageness**, n. *feritas, ferocitas, immanitas, saevitia, atrocitas*.

save, I. v.tr. I, = to preserve, *(con)servare*; 2, = to deliver, *liberare, vindicare alqm ab alqâ re*; see FREE; 3, to — money, *compendium* (opp. *dispendium*) *facere*; to — time, *sequi compendium temporis*; to — health, *parcere valetudini*; to — labour, *laborem diminuere*; God — you, *salve, ave, salvete te jubeo* (at meeting), *salve et vale* (at parting); —d or laid by, *repositus, sepositus*. II. prep. and conj. see EXCEPT. **saving**, adj. *parcus, frugi* (indecl.). **savings**, n. *quod alqs parsimoniâ collegit, peculium* (= the — of a slave; what a father gives to sons and daughters). **savings-bank**, n. *by mensa publica apud quam alqs pecuniam collocat*. **savingness**, n. *parsimonia* (= sparingness), *frugalitas*. **saviour**, n. *(con)servator, liberator*; of Christ, *Salvator* (Eccl.).

savour, I. n. *sapor* (= taste), *odor* (= smell); an ill —, *foetor*; to be in ill —, *male audiri*; to be in good —, *bene audiri*. II. v.tr. *sapere* (= to have a taste), *alqd redolere* (= to smell of). **savoury**, adj. *suavis*.

saw, n. = saying, *dictum, verbum, vox, sententia, proverbium*.

saw, I. n. *serra*; a tooth of a —, *dens serrae*. II. v.tr. *serrâ* (dis)secare. III. v.intr. *serram ducere*. **sawdust**, n. *scob(i)s*. **sawed**, adj. *serratus*. **sawing**, n. *serratura*.

say, v.tr. *dicere, (e)loqui, (e)narrare, profiteri, fari, praedicare, asseverare*; to — that not, *negare*; I — yes, *aiō, affirmo*; I — no, *nego*; to — not a word, *tacere*; they, people —, *dicunt, tradunt, ferunt* (with accus. and infin.), or *dicitur, traditur, fertur* (with nomin. and infin.); I will not —, *ne dicam*; — I, *inquam* (so *inquit, ait, +s he*); as they, people —, *ut aiunt, ut dicitur*. **saying**, n. *dictio* (= act of —, and in Quint., the thing said), *verbum, proverbium, sententia, dictum, quod aiunt, illud*.

scab, n. *scabies*. **scabby**, adj. *scabiosus*.

scabbard, n. *vagina*.

scaffold, n. *machina, catasta* (= a place where slaves were exposed for sale); to come to the —, *ad mortem duci*; see EXECUTION.

scald, I. v.tr. *âquâ ferventi perfundere* (= to burn). II. n. use verb.

scale, I. n. 1, of a fish, *squama*; 2, of a

balance, *lanx*; pair of —s, *libra, trûtina*. II. v.tr. to — a fish, *desquamare*. III. v.intr. = to weigh, † *pendere*. **scaly**, adj. *squamosus*.

scale, I. n. 1, = gradation, *gradus, -ûs*; on the — of, (ad) *instar alcjs rei*; on a larger, smaller —, *major, minor*, with noun; 2, in music, *diagramma, -âtis*, n. II. v.tr. (*positis scalis*) *a(d)scendere, scalas moenibus applicare or ad-movere*; see CLIMB. **scaling-ladder**, n. *scalae*.

scallop, I. n. *pecten*. II. v.tr. see SCOOP.

scalp, I. n. *cutis capitis*. II. v.tr. *cutem capiti detrahere*.

scalpel, n. *scalpellum*.

scamp, n. see KNAVE. **scamper**, v.intr. see HURRY.

scan, v.tr. 1, *inspicere, (per)scrutari, contemplari*; see EXAMINE; 2, in prosody, *pedibus versum metiri* (Gram.). **scansion**, n. use verb.

scandal, n. 1, see DISGRACE; 2, see SLANDER. **scandalize**, v.tr. see SHOCK, HORRIFY. **scandalous**, adj. *mali or pessimi exempli, probrosus, turpis*; see DISGRACEFUL.

scant, **scanty**, adj. *angustus, artus* (= narrow), *exiguus, parvus*; see SMALL. Adv. *anguste, arte, exigue*. **scantiness**, n. *angustiae, exiguitas*.

scar, n. *cicatrix*.

scarce, adj. *rarus, singularis*. Adv. *vix, aegre*. **scarcity**, n. *raritas, res rara, paucitas, inopia, penuria, difficultas* (e.g. = — of money, *difficultas nummaria*); — of provisions, *caritas* (= dearth) *rei frumentariae* (so *vini, nummorum*).

scare, v.tr. *terrere*; see TERRIFY. **scarecrow**, n. perhaps *formido*.

scarf, n. *fascia, mitella*.

scarlet, I. adj. *coccineus* (Plin.). II. n. *coccum*. **scarlet-fever**, n. *febris* (= fever).

scathe, v.tr. = to harm, *laedere, nocere, damno esse alci, detrimentum afferre*; of words, *mordere, pungere*; a scathing remark, *verba quasi aculei, verba aculeata*. **scatheless**, adj. *sine damno, salvus, incolumis*.

scatter, I. v.tr. 1, = to throw about, *spargere, serere* (= to sow, of seeds); 2, = to drive away, *dispergere, dis(j)icere, dissipare, dispellere, discutere, fundere* (of an army). II. v.intr. *dissipari, dilabi, diffugere*.

scavenger, n. *qui vicos urbis purgare solet*.

scene, n. *scaena* (properly = the stage; hence *in scaenam prodire, in scaenâ esse, scaenam tenere* = to be master or chief of the stage); the place before the —, *proscenium*; belonging to —s, *scaenicus* (used with *artifices, actores, poetae*); = place of action, *locus ubi alqd agitur*; fig. *res, spectaculum, rerum status, -ûs*; to be behind the —s, *alqd penitus novisse or exploratum habere*. **scenery**, n. 1, of a theatre, *apparatus, -ûs, ad scaenam pertinens*; 2, = prospect, *locus* (or pl. *loca*).

scent, I. n. 1, = sense of smell, *odoratus, -ûs*, or by *nasus* (nose); of dogs, *narium sagacitas*; keen-scented, *sagax*; 2, = an odour, *odor, nidor*; to get — of, *alqd* (e.g. *nummum olfacere*); to put on the wrong —, *alqm in errorem inducere*; 3, = a perfume, essence, *unguentum*. II. v.tr. = 1, to find by —, *alqm or alqd odorari* (of dogs, etc.), *olfacere*; see SMELL; 2, = to perfume, *odoribus perfundere*. **scent-bottle**, n. *arcula* (= box for scents); see BOTTLE. **scented**, adj. *odoratus*.

sceptical, adj., **sceptic**, n. *qui se de omnibus rebus dubitare dicit*. **scepticism**, n. *dubitatio de omnibus rebus*.

sceptre, n. *sceptrum*; to wield the —, *regnare*; see REIGN.

schedule, n. *libellus*; see LIST.

scheme, I. n. *consilium, ratio*; to form a —, *rationem inire*; see PLAN. II. v.intr. see above and PLAN.

schism, n. *schisma, -ātis*, n. (Eccl.). **schismatic**, n. * *schismaticus*.

school, I. n. 1, *schola, ludus lit(t)erarum, ludus discendi*; to go to — to anyone, in *alcjs scholam ire, alcjs scholam frequentare*; 2, fig. that is a — of patience, in *hac re tentatur patientia nostra*; philosophy, the — of life, *philosophia dux vitae, et officiorum magistra*; a — of wisdom, *sapientiae officina*; 3, = body of disciples, *schola, secta*; = teaching, *disciplina*. II. v.tr. *docere*; see TEACH, TRAIN.

school-fellow, n. *condiscipulus*. **schoolmaster**, n. *magister*. **school-mistress**, n. *magistra*. **scholar**, n. *discipulus, alumnus, auditor* (= a listener), *tiro* (= a beginner); my —, *alumnus disciplinae meae*; *alqm magistrum habere, alqm audire*. **scholarly**, adj. *eruditus*. **scholarship**, n. 1, = learning, *lit(t)erae, doctrina, eruditio*; 2, = prize, *praemium*.

science, n. *scientia, notitia, cognitio* (= knowledge), *ars, doctrina, disciplina* (= system of knowledge); the — of music, grammar, etc., *musica, grammatica, -orum*. **scientific**, adj. *quod in artibus versatur*; — principles, *artis praecepta*; = learned or taught, *doctrinā eruditus*. Adv. *erudite*, or by some special noun (e.g. to treat music —, *e musicorum rationibus disserere*).

scimitar, n. *acīnāces, ensis †falcatus*; see SABRE.

scintillation, n. *scintilla* (= spark). **scintillate**, v.intr. *scintillare* (e.g. *scintillant oculi*).

sciolist, n. *semidoctus* (e.g. *apud doctos et semidoctos ipse percurro, Cic.*).

scion, n. 1, of plants, *surculus*; 2, fig. *progenies*.

scissors, n. *forfices* (= shears, barber's —, Mart.), *forficulae* (= small shears or —, Plin.).

scoff, I. n. *ludibrium*; see MOCK. II. v.tr. to — at anyone or anything, *alqm or alqd in ludibrium vertere, ludibrio habere*; to be —ed at, *alci ludibrio esse*; see MOCK. **scoffer**, n. *irrisor*; see MOCKER. **scoffing**, n. *ludificatio, cavillatio*; see MOCKERY.

scold, I. v.tr. *jurgare cum alqo, objurgare, increpare alqm*. II. n. *objurgator*; of a woman, *jurgis addicta*. **scolding**, n. *objurgatio, convicium*.

scoop, I. n. see LADLE. II. v.tr. *(ex)ca-vare*.

scope, n. 1, = the purpose or drift, *propositum, consilium*; 2, = room or space, *spatium*; 3, = liberty, *copia, potestas*.

scorch, I. v.tr. *amburere, adurere, torrere, torrefacere*. II. v.intr. *torreri, arescere* (e.g. *herbae arescunt et interficiuntur, Cic.*). **scorched**, adj. *torridus*. **scorching**, adj. *torridus*; see HOR.

score, I. n. 1, = account, *ratio, nomen*; on the — of friendship, *amicitiae nomine*; to pay a —, *pecuniam solvere*; to quit —s, *par pari referre*; 2, in music, *cantilena cum musicis notis annexis*; 3, in number, *viginti*. II. v.tr. *notare, signare* (= to mark); see also RECKON; = to underscore, *lineas sub verbis ducere*.

scorn, I. n. *contemptus, -ūs, contemptio, fastidium*. II. v.tr. *contemnere, fastidire, spernere, aspernari*. **scorner**, n. *contemptor, animus*

contemptor. **scornful**, adj. *fastidiosus*; see also PROUD, INSOLENT. Adv. *fastidiose*.

scorpion, n. *scorpio, scorpius*.

scot, n. 1, in reckoning, *symbola* (ante and post class.); 2, in law, — and lot, *vectigal*; — free, *immunis, inultus*.

scoundrel, n. *homo nefarius, nequam*; see RASCAL.

scour, v.tr. *(de)tergere, tergere (or tergere), (ex)purgare* (= to cleanse); to — the land, *per-vagari, percurrere, (de)vastare* (in war).

scourge, I. n. = whip, *flagrum, flagellum, lora, -orum*; = plague, *pestis* (lit. and fig.); see PLAGUE. II. v.tr. *virgis or verberibus caedere, verberare*. **scourging**, n. by verb.

scout, n. *explorator, speculator*.

scowl, I. v.intr. *frontem contrahere, corrugare*. II. n. *frons, -ntis, f., asperior, vultus, -ūs, †torvus, truculentus*.

scraggy, adj. *strigosus*; see THIN.

scramble, v.tr. = for anything, *alqd certatim arripere*; to — up, *manibus pedibusque a(d)scendere*.

scrap, n. *frustum, fragmentum*; the —s, *frusta, rel(l)iquiae* (of food, *cibi*).

scrape, I. n. *angustiae, difficultas*; to be in a —, in *angustiis esse*. II. v.tr. *radere*; to — off, *abradere, defringere*; to — together, *congerere*. **scraper**, n. flesh —, *strigil or strigilis*.

scratch, v.tr. *scabere, scalpere, fricare, radere*; to — out, *delere*.

scrawl, I. n. *litterae male factae*. II. v.tr. = to scribble, *lit(t)eris male factis scribere*.

scream, I. n. *clamor, vociferatio, ululatus, -ūs*; of an infant, *vagitus, -ūs*. II. v.intr. *clamare, clamitare, vociferari, ululare, vagire* (of children).

screech, v.intr. *ululare*; — owl, *ulula* (scil. *avis*). **screeching**, n. *ululatus, -ūs*.

screen, I. n. *umbraculum* (= a shady place; a parasol), *praesidium* (= a protection). II. v.tr. *defendere* (= to ward off, e.g. *defendere ardores solis, Cic.*); see PROTECT.

screw, I. n. *cochlea* (for drawing water); *clavus* (= nail). II. v.tr. *clavis adigere alqd*.

scribe, n. *scriba, m., librarius*.

scrip, n. see PURSE, WALLET.

scripture, n. (*sancta*) *scriptura* (Eccl.), *libri divini, lit(t)erae*. **scriptural**, adj. *ad normam librorum divinorum, libris sacris conveniens*.

scrivener, n. *scriba, m.*; see NOTARY.

scrofula, n. *struma*. **scrofulous**, adj. *strumosus* (Col.).

scroll, n. *volumen*.

scrub, v.tr. *(de)fricare, (de)tergere, tergere (tergere)*.

scruple, I. n. 1, as a weight, *scrupulum*; 2, = hesitation or difficulty, *dubitatio, haesitatio, cunctatio, religio, scrupulus*. II. v.intr. *animo haerere, haesitare, suspensio esse animo*; to — to, *dubitare with infin.*; not to —, *non dubitare quin*; see HESITATE; in stricter sense *religione ac metu teneri, religione obstrictum esse, alqd religioni habere*; he —s to, *religio ei obstat ne*. **scrupulous**, adj. *religiosus, sol(l)licitus, anxius, accuratus, diligens*. Adv. *religiose, anxie, accurate, diligenter*, or sometimes by superl. (e.g. — clean, *mundissimus*).

scrutiny, n. *scrutatio*. **scrutineer**, n. *scrutator*. **scrutinize**, v.tr. *scrutari*; see EXAMINE.

scud, v.intr. see HASTEN.

scuffle, n. *rixa*.

scull, I. n. (of the head) *calvāria* (Plin.); = an oar, *remulus*, *palma*. II. v.intr. *remigare*.

sculler, n. *remex*.

scullery, n. *culina* (= kitchen). **scullion**, n. *puer culinarius*.

sculpture, I. n. 1, *ars fingendi* (as a science), *sculptura*, *sculptura* (for distinction see Smith's "Dict. Antiq.," art. *Sculptura*); 2, = work carved, *opus*, *-ēris*, n., *signum*, *marmor*. II. v.tr. = to work in statuary, *sculpere*, *sculpere*.

sculptor, n. *sculptor*, *statuarum artifex*.

scum, n. 1, *spuma* (= foam; so of silver, Plin.), *scoria* (Plin., = — of metals); 2, fig. *faex*, *sentina* (*reipublicae*, etc.).

scurf, n. *furfur*, *furfures* (Plin.), *porrigo*. **scurfy**, adj. *porriginosus* (Plin.).

scurrilous, adj. *contumeliosus*, *probrosus*, *scurrilis*. Adv. *contumeliose*, *scurriliter* (Plin.).

scurrility, n. *contumelia* (or in pl.), *scurrilitas* (Quint.).

scurvy, I. n. by *ulcus*, *-ēris*, n. II. adj. *humilis*, *ignobilis*, *obscurus*, *infimus*.

scutcheon, n. *insigne* (or in pl.).

scuttle, n. *area*, *cista* (= box).

scuttle, v.tr. and intr. *navem perforare*.

scythe, n. *falx*.

sea, I. n. *mare* (in gen.), *oceanus*, *pelagus*, *-i*, n., *pontus*, † *aequor*; the high —, *altum* (= the "deep"); the open —, *salum*; the Mediterranean —, *Mare Magnum*, * *Mare Mediterraneum*;

the Black —, *Pontus* (*Euxinus*); the Adriatic —, *Adriaticum*; the Red —, *Sinus Arabicus*;

the Dead —, *Lacus Asphaltites*; lying on or near the —, *maritimus*; beyond the —, *transmarinus*;

an arm of the —, *aestuarium*; —-breeze, *afflatus*, *-ūs*, *maritimus* (Plin.); —-calf, *phoca*;

—-coast, *ora* (*maritima*); —-faring, *maritimus*;

—-fight, *pugna navalis*; —-girt, *circumfluis*;

—-green, † *thalassinus*, *thalassicus* (Plaut.); —-gull, * *larus* (Linn.); —-man, *nauta*;

—-manship, *ars navigandi*;

—-sand, *arena* (*maritima*); —-sickness, *nausea*;

—-water, *aqua marina* (Plin.); —-weed, *alga*. II. adj. *marinus*, *maritimus*, (*maritu-*).

seal, I. n. *signum*. II. v.tr. (*con*)*signare*, *obsignare alqd*; —ing-wax, *cera*.

seal, n. (an animal) *phoca*.

seam, n. *sutura*. **seamstress**, n. *quae acu victum quaeritat*.

sear, I. adj. *aridus* (= dry), *serus* (= late). II. v.tr. *arefacere* (ante and post class., = to dry), (*ad*)*urere* (= to burn).

search, I. n. *indagatio*, *investigatio*, *inquisitio*, *exploratio*, *inspectio*. II. v.tr. *investigare*, *inquirere*, *explorare*, *indagare*, *scrutari*, *quaerere*, (*ex*)*petere*, *sequi*, *persequi*, *sectari*, *captare*, *aucupari*, *studere rei*; see **SEEK**.

season, I. n. (e.g. *anni*, of the year) *tempus*, *tempestas* (= time), *occasio*, *opportunitas*, *locus* (= occasion). II. v.tr. *condire*. **seasonable**,

adj. *tempestivus*, *opportunus*, *ad tempus*. Adv. *tempestive*, *opportune*; not —, *non opportune*, *alieno tempore*. **seasoning**, n. *condimentum* (= the material employed), *conditio* (= the act).

seat, I. n. *sella*, *sedile*, *cathedra* (= chair); — at the theatre, etc., *subsellia*; = dwelling, *domicilium*, *sedes*, *-is*; to have a — in the royal council, *omnibus consiliis principis interesse*; to put a — for anyone, *sellam alci apponere*. II. (or **set**), v.tr. *ponere*, *statuere*, *collocare*, *constituere*; to — yourself, *considerere*, *assidere*, *subsistere*; to — yourself on, *assidere in re*; to — yourself on horseback, *conscendere equum*;

see **SET**. III. (to be seated or to sit), v.intr. *sedere*; to be — on anything, *sedere in re*; to be — on the soil, *humo sedere*; to be — in school, *in scholā sedere*. **seated**, adj. = rested, *penitus defixus*, *inveteratus*.

secede, v.intr. *abire*, *decedere*, *secedere* (e.g. *secedant improbi*, Cic.; *secedere in sacrum montem*, Liv.); so as to take up another opinion, *secedere et alia parte considerere* (Sen.), or by *sententiam mutare*. **seceder**, n. *transfuga*, m. **secession**, n. *secessio*.

seclude, v.tr. *secludere*, *segregare*, *removere*, *excludere*, *eximere*, *excipere*. **secluded**, adj. see **LONELY**. **seclusion**, n. *solitudo*; a life of —, *vita umbratilis*.

second, I. adj. *secundus*, *alter* (e.g. — father, *alter parens*); in the first place, in the —, *primum*, *deinde*. Adv. *secunde*, *deinde*. II. n. 1,

in a fight, *qui alci adest*; 2, of time, *momentum* (*temporis*). III. v.tr. 1, = to support, *alci adesse*, *auxilio esse*, *subvenire*; 2, = to help, *adjuvare*; see **HELP**; 3, to — a motion, *in alcijs sententiam dicere*; *alci adesse*. **secondary**, adj. *secundarius* (in rank or position), *inferior*, *minoris momenti*. **seconded**, n. *suasor* (e.g. *legis*). **second-hand**, adj. *usu inferior factus*. **second-rate**, adj. *inferior*. **second-sight**, n. *praesagitio*.

secret, I. adj. 1, = hidden, *arcanus* (of plans, etc.), *secretus*, *abditus*, *tectus*, *occultus*, *absconditus*, *latens* (all of places, etc.); 2, = furtive, *clandestinus*, *furtivus*. Adv. *clam*, *furtim*, *secreto*, *in occulto*, *occulte*. II. n. *res occulta* or *arcana*, in pl. *arcana*, *-orum*; *mysterium* (e.g. *epistulae nostrae tantum habent mysteriorum*, Cic.). **secrete**, v.tr. see **HIDE**. **secretion**, n. *excrementum* (Plin.).

secretary, n. *scriba*, m. **secretaryship**, n. *scribae munus*, *-ēris*.

sect, n. *secta*, *schola*, *disciplina*. **sectary**, **sectarian**, n. *homo sectae studiosus*.

section, n. *pars*, *portio*.

secular, adj. *saecularis* (= occurring every age, also Eccl. = temporal, for which in gen. use *civilis*). **secularize**, v.tr. *profanum facere*, or *ad profanum usum redigere*, *exaugurare* (of a temple, or anything consecrated).

secure, I. adj. 1, = careless, *securus* (i.e. *sine curā*), *incautus*; to be — or free from care about anything, *alqd non timere*; 2, = safe, *tutus*; see **SAFE**. Adv. *secure*, *incaute*, *tuto*. II. v.tr. 1, = to make safe, *tutum reddere*; see **PRESERVE**; 2, = to strengthen, *confirmare*; 3, = to tie up, etc., see **FASTEN**; 4, = to arrest; see **SEIZE**. **security**, n. 1, = safety, *salus*, *-utis*, f., *incolumitas*; see **SAFETY**; 2, = pledge, *pignus*, *-ēris*, n., *cautio*, *satisdatio*, *vadimonium* (= bail); to give —, *satis dare*, *cavere*.

sedan, n. *lectica*.

sedate, adj. *sedatus*, *placidus*, *gravis*; to be —, *quietum esse*, *animo esse tranquillo*. Adv. *sedate*, *placide*, *graviter*. **sedateness**, n. *gravitas*. **sedative**, n. *sedatio* (e.g. *animi*), of a medicine, *medicina quae dolorem compescit*.

sedentary, adj. *sedentarius*; see **SEAT**, **SIT**.

sedge, n. *ulva*. **sedgy**, adj. *ulvis obductus*.

sediment, n. *faex*, *sedimentum* (Plin.).

sedition, n. *seditio*; to raise —, *seditionem concitare*, *concire* or *conflare*; to put down —, *seditionem sedare* or *componere*. **seditious**, adj. *seditiosus*; see **REBELLIOUS**. Adv. *seditiose*.

seduce, v. tr. 1, = to lead astray, a *rectâ viâ* abducere, corrumpere, sollicitare (= to tamper with), in errorem inducere; see PERVERT; 2, to — a woman, stuprum cum alqâ, or alci facere. **seducer**, n. corruptor, or by verb. **seduction**, n. stuprum, corruptela (of women, etc.); = charm, illecebrae, lepos. **seductive**, adj. = pleasant, amoenus, qui (quae, quod) alqm corrupit, etc.

sedulous, adj. sedulus, assiduus, industrius, acer, diligens, accuratus. Adv. sedulo, assidue, industrie, acriter (= eagerly), diligenter, accurate. **sedulity**, n. sedulitas, assiduitas, industria, diligentia.

see, n. bishop's —, * diocesis.

see, I. v. tr. videre, cernere, a(d)spicere, conspiciere, spectare, intellegere (= to understand); to — anything from, cognoscere or intelligere alqd ex re; to let a person —, ostendere alqd, se ostendere, conspici; not to let oneself be —n in public, in publicum non prodire; = to understand, perspicere, intellegere. II. v. intr. = to have the faculty of sight, videre, cernere; to — further (in mind), plus videre; to — to, alci rei prospicere, consulere (or ut, ne). **seeing that**, conj. see SINCE. **seer**, n. vates, -is.

seed, n. semen; to run to —, in semen exire (Plin.); fig. semen, stirps. **seed-plot**, n. seminarium, lit. and fig. **seed-time**, n. sementis. **seedling**, n. arbor novella.

seek, v. tr. quaerere, petere, (in)vestigare, indagare; to — to do, studere, cupere, operam dare ut, etc.; to — out, exquirere; = to endeavour, conari; to — a person's ruin, alci insidias struere or parare. **seeker**, n. indagator, investigator. **seeking**, n. indagatio, investigatio.

seem, v. intr. videri, used personally, e.g. it —s that you are good, videris bonus; to — good, fit, videri (e.g. eam quoque, si videtur, correctionem explicabo). **seeming**, I. n. species. II. adj. fictus, speciosus, falsus. Adv. in speciem, specie, ut videtur. **seemly**, adj. decens, decorus, honestus; not —, indecens, indecorus; it is —, decet; it is not —, dedecet, non decet, indecorum est.

seethe, v. tr. coquere; see BOIL.

segment, n. segmentum (Plin.).

segregate, v. tr. segregare, seponere, se-movere, removere, sejungere. **segregation**, n. segregatio, sejunctio.

seignior, n. dominus; see LORD.

seize, v. tr. (ap)prehendere, comprehendere (= to arrest), rapere, arripere, corripere; = to fall on and take, occupare, invadere; to be —d by illness, morbo affici; to be —d with fear, timore percelli; to be —d with anger, ira incendi. **seizure**, n. comprehensio; of illness, tentatio.

seldom, adv. raro.

select, I. v. tr. legere, eligere, deligere; see CHOOSE. II. adj. delectus. **selection**, n. electio, delectus, -us, optio (= choice); = a number chosen, res selectae; — of passages, ecloga.

self, pron. se, ipse, ipse se; I my—, egomet (so tute, ipsemet); of him—, suamet sponte; we ourselves, nos ipsi, nosmet, nosmet ipsi; by one—, solus; he is beside him—, mente est captus; — command, imperium sui, moderatio, continentia; to possess — command, in se ipsum habere potestatem; — deceit, error; — denial, animi moderatio, temperantia; — destruction, mors voluntaria; to be guilty of — destruction, manus sibi inferre; — evident, (quasi) ante oculos positus; by — exertion, sua ipsius manu; — love, amor sui; to have — love, se ipsum amare; — preservation, tuitio sui, corporis nostri tutela; — seeking, cu-

piditas. **selfish**, adj. and adv. suarum rerum cupidus. **selfishness**, n. cupiditas mea (tua, etc.), privatae utilitatis studium, avaritia. **self-willed**, adj. suae opinioni addictus, pertinax; see OBSTINATE.

sell, v. tr. vendere, divendere (by retail), venditare (= to live by selling), venundare (venundare); to be sold, vendi, venire, venum ire; to — yourself, se venditare, se vendere alci (= to take a bribe), pecuniam accipere ab alqo; to — at a dear rate, vendere alqd alci grandi pretio; he —s cheaper than others, vendit minoris quam alii; how much do you — that for? hoc quanti vendis? **seller**, n. venditor, institor, negotiator, nundinator, mercator, propola. **selling**, n. venditio; see SALE, AUCTION.

semblance, n. species, imago; see APPEARANCE.

semicircle, n. hemicyclium. **semicircular**, adj. by noun.

seminary, n. schola (= school), seminarium (= seed-plot, fig.).

senate, n. senatus, -us. **senate-house**, n. curia. **senator**, n. senator. **senatorial**, adj. senatorius.

send, v. tr. mittere, legare, ablegare, amandare; to — across, transmittere; to — away, ablegare, amandare, relegare, dimittere; to — back to, remittere; to — for, accessere, (ac)cire; to — out, edere, emittere; to — for soldiers from their winter quarters, milites ex hibernis evocare; to — forward, praemittere; I have nobody to —, neminem habeo quem mittam; to — us word with all speed, fac nos quam diligentissime certiores (Com.); God — him health, salvus Deum quaeso ut sit (Com.).

senior, adj. prior, superior, grandior (natus = older), major (natus); to be a person's —, alci aetate anteire, antecedere. **seniority**, n. by adj.

sensation, n. 1, = a feeling, sensus, -us, or by some special noun (e.g. — of pain, dolor; — of joy, gaudium); to have no —, omni sensu carere, nihil sentire; 2, = an excitement, perhaps (animi) commotio; to make a —, alci admirationem movere. **sensational**, adj. mirificus, mirus, admirabilis. Adv. mire, mirifice, admirabiliter. **sense**, n. 1, sensus, -us (= the faculty, properly of feeling, that is facultas or vis sentiendi); — of sight, sensus videndi or visus; the —s, sensus; — of taste, gustatus, -us; — of hearing, auditus, -us; — of smell, odoratus, -us; 2, = mental or moral feeling, iudicium, conscientia, prudentia, sapientia; 3, = faculty of will, mens, voluntas; 4, = meaning (of a word), vis, significatio, sententia; to ascribe a — to a word, verbo notionem sub(j)icere. **senseless**, adj. 1, lit. (omni) sensu carens; 2, rationis expers; see FOOLISH, MAD. **sensible** or **sensuous**, adj. 1, quod sensibus percipi potest, sub sensus cadens, perspicuus, evidens; 2, = having sound or good sense, e.g. a — man, animus or homo sapiens, prudens. Adv. ita ut sentiri possit, sapienter, prudenter. **sensitive**, adj. 1, = SENSIBLE, I.; 2, fig. of quick feeling, perhaps acer (= eager), anxius, sollicitus (= anxious), accuratus, diligens (= scrupulous, i.e. in discharge of duty), tener (= delicate). **sensitiveness** or **sensibility**, n. 1, physical, qui alqd facile sentit; 2, moral, anxietas, sollicitudo, diligentia, or by adj. **sensitive-plant**, n. aesclynomene (Plin.). **sensual**, adj. cupiditatibus serviens, libidinosus. Adv. libidinoso. **sensuality**, n. libido; see LUST. **sentient**, adj. see SENSIBLE, I.

sentence, I. n. 1, = logical statement, sententia (lit. = opinion; then also the words in

which it is expressed); **2**, = a judicial decision, *judicium, decretum, sententia*; to pronounce —, *sententiam ferre de alqo, sententiam pronuntiare, alqm damnare, condemnare, judicium facere de re, de alqo*. **II**. v.tr. see above. **sententious**, adj. *verbosus* (= prolix), *sententiosus* (= pithy), *opinionibus inflatus* (= conceited). Adv. *verbose, sententiose*.

sentiment, n. **1**, = opinion, *sententia, opinio, judicium*; see THOUGHT; **2**, = feeling, *sensus, -ūs, animus*; a pleasurable —, *voluptas*; an unpleasant —, *dolor*; to have a —, *sentire alqd*; without —, *sensu carens*. **sentimental**, adj. *mollis, effeminatus*, comb. *mollis ac effeminatus*.

sentinel or **sentry**, n. *excubitor, vigil, statio, miles stationarius*; to stand —, *excubias or vigiliis agere, in statione esse*; to place —, *stationes disponere*; to relieve —, *in stationem succedere*; see GUARD.

separable, adj. *separabilis, dividuus, qui (quae, quod) separari potest*. **separate**, **I**. v.tr. *separare, sejungere, disjungere, discernere, discernere, dividere*; we are —d by a great distance, *magno locorum intervallo disjuncti sumus*. **II**. adj. and adv. *separatus, etc.*, or by *proprius, suus, viritim, separatim* (e.g. each had his — place, *stationem propriam or suam habuit*; *stationes viritim datae sunt*). **separation**, n. *separatio, disjunctio*. **separatist**, n. *qui a publicis ecclesiae ritibus secedit*.

September, n. (*mensis*) *September*.

septennial, adj. *qui (quae, quod) septimo quoque anno fit*.

sepulchre, n. *sepulc(h)rum*. **sepulchral**, adj. *sepulc(h)ralis*. **sepulture**, n. *sepultura, funus, ex(s)equiae* (= rites of burial).

sequel, n. *quod sequitur, eventus, -ūs, exitus, -ūs*. **sequence**, n. *ordo, series*.

seraph, n. *seraphus* (Eccl.).

serenade, **I**. v.tr. *alqm concentu honorare*. **II**. n. *concentus, -ūs* (*nocte factus*).

serene, adj. **1**, see CLEAR; **2**, see TRANQUIL.

serf, n. *servus*. **serfdom**, n. *servitus, -ūtis, f*.

serge, n. *pannus*.

serious, adj. **1**, = grave, *serius* (of things), *gravis, severus, austerus, tristis* (= sad); **2**, = important, *magni or maximi momenti*. Adv. *graviter, severe, triste*. **seriousness**, n. **1**, *gravitas* (= moral weight), *severitas, tristitia* (= sadness); **2**, see IMPORTANCE.

sermon, n. * *contio, or oratio de rebus divinis facta*.

serpent, n. *serpens*; see SNAKE.

serried, adj. *densus, confertus*.

serve, v.tr. **1**, = to do or render service to, *servire alci, deservire alci, operam alci navare or praestare*; **2**, = to wait at table, *famulari, ancillari* (ante and post class.), *ministrare*; to — meat, *inferre cibos, instruere mensam cibis*; to — wine to the company, *praebere pocula convivis*; to — as a soldier, *mereri, stipendia facere, militare*; to — under, *sub duce mereri*; to — God, *Deum colere*; = to benefit, *ad alqm or alci conducere, proficere*. **servant**, n. *servus, famulus, verna* (= slave), *ancilla* (= a waiting-woman), *assecta* (contemptuous term), *minister, mancipium* (= bought slave), *pedis(s)equus* (= a footman), *servitium* (collective term, = slaves), *puer*. **service**, n. *opera, servitium, ministerium, obsequium, officium, ob-servantia, cultus, -ūs*; — of God, *cultus Dei, pietas erga Deum*; to confer a — or kindness on a person, *in alqm officia conferre*. **serviceable**, adj. *opportunus, utilis, aptus rei or ad rem, ad usum comparatus, accommodatus*; see USEFUL.

servile, adj. **1**, *servilis*; **2**, fig. see ABJECT, LOW, MEAN. **servility**, n. *adulatio*; see also MEANNESS. **servitude**, n. *servitudo, servitium, servitus, -ūtis, f*; to free anyone from —, *in libertatem alqm vindicare, servitute alqm eximere*.

session, n. — of Parliament, *senatus, -ūs* (e.g. during a —, *cum senatus habetur*). **sessions**, n. pl. *cum de alqá re quaeritur*.

set, **I**. v.tr. **1**, = to place (*im*)ponere, *statuere, sistere*; **2**, = to plant, *serere* (e.g. *arbores*; see PLANT); to — in order, *parare* (= to prepare); see ARRANGE; to — jewels, † *auris includere*; to — about, *incipere*; see BEGIN; to — anyone against another, *inimicitias inter alqos serere*; to — apart, *seponere*; to — aside, see REJECT; to — forth, *exponere* (= to expose for sale, etc., and explain); to — on, see INCITE; to — on fire, *incendere* (lit. and fig.); to — over, *alci (rei) praeficere*. **II**. v.intr. of the sun, etc., *occidere*; to — out, *proficisci*; to — forward, see PROMOTE; to — off, see EMBELLISH; to be — over, *praeesse*; to — up, see ERECT, APPOINT. **III**. adj. *status, constitutus* (= settled), *praescriptus* (= prescribed); a — speech, *oratio*; of — purpose, *consulto*. **IV**. n. see NUMBER, COLLECTION, COMPANY. **settee**, n. *lectulus*. **setting**, n. *occasus, -ūs* (e.g. *solis*).

settle, **I**. v.tr. **1**, = to fix or determine, *statuere, constituere, definire*; **2**, = to fix your abode in, *sedem et domicilium collocare alqo loco*; **3**, = to put an end to, *dirimere* (e.g. *jurgium or iras, a dispute, quarrel*; so with *controversiam, praelium, bellum*); to — accounts, *rationes conficere*; to — a debt, etc., *solvere, expedire*; **4**, = to put in order, e.g. to — the State, *republicam componere*. **II**. v.intr. **1**, *considerare, consistere, sedem habere, se collocare*; **2**, see SINK; **3**, see ALIGHT. **settlement**, n. *constitutio*; — of a daughter, *filiae collocatio*; = agreement, *pactum, foedus, -eris, n.*; = of a colony, *coloniae deductio*; = fixed abode, *domicilium, aedes, -ium* (of private persons), *colonia* (= colony); = of a debt, use verb. **settler**, n. *advena, m. and f., colonus*.

seven, adj. *septem, septeni, -ae, -a* (= — each); of — years, *septennis, septem annorum*; — years old, *septem annos natus*; — times, *septie(n)s*. **seventh**, adj. *septimus*. **seventhly**, adv. *septimum*. **seventeen**, adj. *septemdecim, decem et septem or decem septem or septem et decem, septeni deni* (— each); — times, *septie(n)s decie(n)s*. **seventeenth**, adj. *septimus decimus*. **seventy**, adj. *septuaginta, septuageni* (= — each); — letters, *septuagenae lit(t)erae, not septuaginta* (i.e. — alphabetical letters); — times, *septuagie(n)s*. **seventieth**, adj. *septuagesimus*; the — time, *septuagesimum*.

sever, v.tr. *dividere, dirimere, separare, discernere, disjungere*.

several, adj. *nonnulli, plures, aliquot*. Adv. by *unusquisque*, or by *si(n)gillatim*; — may also be rendered with the aid of the distributive numerals (e.g. *uzores habent deni duodenique inter se communes*, = sets of ten or twelve have — wives in common), also by *quisque* (e.g. *prout quisque monitione indigerent*, as they — required admonition), and lastly by *singuli* (e.g. *duodena describit in singulos homines jugera, he allotted to the men — twelve acres*), so too *viritim*.

severe, adj. *severus, austerus, durus, acerbus* (the two last of winter, also in gen.), *gravis*. Adv. *severe, rigide, austere, dure, duriter, acerbe, graviter*. **severity**, n. *severitas, gravitas* (of climate and in gen.), *duritia*.

sew, v.tr. *suere*. **sewing**, n. *suendi ars*.

sewer, n. *cloaca*.

sex, n. *sexus, -ūs*; male —, *virilis sexus*; female —, *muliebris sexus*. **sexual**, adj. *quod ad sexum pertinet*; — intercourse, *coitus, -ūs*.

sexagenarian, adj. *sexagenarius*; see SIXTY.

sexton, n. *aedituus*.

shabby, adj. 1, *obsoletus, sordidus* (e.g. *amicus, homo*); 2, fig. see MEAN. **shabbiness**, n. 1, use adj.; 2, *sordes, -ium* (of conduct).

shackles, n. *vincula, catenae, compedes, -um*; — for the feet, *pedicae*; for the hands, *manicae*. **shackle**, v.tr. *vinculis colligere, catenis vincire*; fig. *impedire, impedimento esse*.

shade, I. n. *umbra*; in the —, *in umbrâ*; under the —, *sub umbrâ*; to be afraid of —s, *umbras timere*; fig. "shadow," = a mere appearance or pretext, *umbra* (e.g. *gloriae, libertatis, honoris*; *sub umbrâ foederis aequi servitutem pati*); *umbra* also = — in painting (opp. *lumen*); further, a person's shadow or companion is in Latin *umbra*, "shade," = ghosts, † *umbræ*; in pl., *manes*. II. v.tr. † *umbrare*; see DARKEN. **shady**, adj. *umbrosus, opacus* (= dark). **shadow**, I. n. *umbra*. II. v.tr. see SHADE, II. **shadowy**, adj. 1, = SHADY; 2, see VAIN, UNREAL.

shaft, n. 1, = arrow, *sagitta*; 2, = handle, *hastile*; 3, in architecture, *truncus*; 4, of a carriage, *temo* (= pole), or by *lora* (= reins); of a mine, etc., *puteus* (Plin.).

shake, I. v.tr. *quatere, tremefacere, labefactare, quassare* (= to — often); to — hands, *jungere dextras*; they — the foundations, *labefactant fundamenta reipublicae*; to — off, *excutere*. II. v.intr. *quassari, agitari, tremere*. **shaking**, n. *quassatio* (in act. sense), *tremor* (in pass. sense).

shallow, I. adj. *tenuis*; —s or shoals, *vada -orum, pl.*; full of —s, *vadosus*; fig. *parum subtilis*. II. n. *vadum*.

sham, I. n. *fallacia, dolus*; without —, *sine fuco ac fallaciis*. II. v.intr. *simulare* (to pretend); see FEIGN, PRETEND. **sham-fight**, n. *simulacrum pugnae*; see REVIEW.

shambles, n. *laniëna*.

shame, I. n. 1, = modesty, *pudor, verecundia*, comb. *pudor et verecundia*; *pudicitia*, comb. *pudor et pudicitia*; to have lost the sense of —, *pudorem posuisse*; he who has lost his sense of —, *pudoris oblitus*; 2, = moral turpitude, *turpitudô* (baseness), *ignominia*, comb. *ignominia et turpitudô*; *infamia*, comb. *turpitudô et infamia*; *dedecus, -ôris, n.*, comb. *ignominia et dedecus, dedecus et infamia, macula* (= a spot or brand) *et dedecus*; *probrum*, comb. *probrum et dedecus*; *flagitium* (= a crime), comb. *flagitium et dedecus*; to our —, *cum nostro dedecore*; —! *proh pudor! o indignum facinus!* it is a — to say that, *hoc est turpe dictu*. II. v.tr. *pudore, etc.*, *alqm afficere*. **shamefaced**, adj. see MODEST. **shameful**, adj. *turpis, foedus* (in gen.), *obscenus* (= obscene), *ignominiosus, probrosus, inhonestus* (= dishonourable), *flagitiosus, nefarius* (= criminal). Adv. *turpiter, foede, obscene, ignominiose, inhoneste, flagitiose, nefarie*. **shamefulness**, n. *turpitudô, foeditas, obscenitas, ignominia*. **shameless**, adj. *impudens, impudicus* (= unchaste), *invirecundus*; a — (or brazen) face, *os impudens* (so *durum, ferreum*). Adv. *impudenter*. **shamelessness**, n. *impudentia, impudicitia*.

shank, n. *crus, cruris, n.*, *tibia*.

shape, I. n. *forma, figura, species*; to give — to, *formare, fingere alqd*. II. v.tr. (con)formare, *figurare, fingere, alqd in formam rei redigere*; to — itself differently, *mutari*. **shapeless**, adj. *informis, deformis*. **shapely**, adj. *formosus*. **shapeliness**, n. see BEAUTY. **shaping**, n. (con)formatio.

share, I. n. 1, *pars, portio, sors*; 2, of a

plough, *vomer*. II. v.tr. *partiri* (e.g. *partiantur inter se*; so *partiri praedam in socios, bona cum alqo, curas cum alqo, copias inter se*), *sortiri, dare* (e.g. *perinde ut cuique data sunt*), *dividere* (e.g. *dividere equitatum in omnes partes*), *alqd cum alqo communicare*. **sharer**, n. *particeps, socius, consors*; in a thing, *alqis rei*.

shark, n. *pristis*; spelling also *p(r)ist(r)is, p(r)ist(r)ix*.

sharp, adj. 1, lit. *acutus*; — to the taste, *acutus, acer, acerbum*; 2, fig. = working strongly on the feelings, *acer, acerbus, severus*; there is — fighting, *acriter pugnatur*; 3, = penetrating, *acutus, sagax*; — eyes, *oculi acuti*; — nose, *nasus sagax*; 4, of mental faculties, *acer, acutus, subtilis* (e.g. *ingenium acre*); 5, of words, *iracundus, mordax* (= biting), *severus, gravis* (= severe); — witted, *perspicax, sagax*. Adv. *acute, acriter, sagaciter, subtiliter* (= wisely), *iracunde, severe, graviter* (= severely). **sharpen**, v.tr. (ex)acuere (lit. and fig.). **sharper**, n. *veterator, fraudator, praestigiator*. **sharpness**, n. 1, of edge, by adj., *acutus*; 2, fig. *severitas*; see STERNNESS; 3, — of intellect, (*ingenii*) *acus, -us, l., acumen, ingenium acutum, perspicacitas, subtilitas*.

shatter, v.tr. 1, *frangere, confringere, diffringere, discutere, elidere, quassare*; 2, fig. *frangere, quassare*.

shave, v.tr. (ab)radere, *barbam alqis tondere* (= to clip); to get —d, *tonderi*. **shavings**, n. *scob(i)s* (= sawdust), *assulae, schidiae* (= chips).

shawl, n. see MANTLE.

she, as a personal pronoun, is expressed only when emphasis requires it (e.g. *illa, ista, haec, ea*); as an adjective, is expressed by the feminine (e.g. a — friend, *amica*; a — wolf, *lupa*).

sheaf, n. *manipulus* (= a handful), *fascis*.

shear, v.tr. *tondere* (e.g. *oves*). **shearer**, n. *qui tondet*. **shearing**, n. *tonsura*. **shears**, n. *forfices* (Mart.).

sheath, n. *vagina*; to draw a sword from its —, *gladium e vaginâ educere*. **sheathe**, v.tr. *in vaginam recondere*.

shed, n. *tugurium, taberna*; as military term, *pluteus, vinea*.

shed, v.tr. (dif)fundere, *effundere, profundere*; to — tears, *lacrimas profundere, lacrimare*; to — blood, see KILL. **shedding**, n. *effusio, profusio*; — of tears, *fletus, -us*; — of blood, *caedes, -is*; — of leaves, by *decidere*.

sheep, n. *ovis* (ὄϊς). **sheep-fold**, n. *oville*. **sheepish**, adj. *insulsus*; see STUPID; a — fellow, *ovis* (Plaut.). **sheepishness**, n. *insulitas, nimia verecundia*. **shepherd**, n. *pastor*.

sheer, adj. 1, see STEEP; 2, *merus*; — folly, *mera* or *maxima stultitia*.

sheet, n. 1, of a bed, *lodix* (= blanket, Juv.); 2, a — of paper, *scheda, sc(h)ida, schedula, plagula* (Plin.); 3, a — of lead, (*plumbi*) *lamina*; 4, of a sail, *pes*. **sheet-anchor**, n. *ancora*. **sheet-lightning**, n. *fulgur, fulmen*.

shelf, n. *pluteus* (Juv.), *pegma, -âtis, n.*

shell, n. *testa, concha* (of fish), *putamen, cortex* (of fruit, etc.). **shell-fish**, n. *concha, conchylium*.

shelter, I. n. 1, = covering, *teg(i)men*; 2, = protection, *perfugium, asylum, patrocinium, defensio*. II. v.tr. 1, *tegere, defendere*; 2, *tutari alqm, defendere, auctoritate tueri, in suam fidem et clientelam suscipere, protegere, receptum tutum praebere alci*; see PROTECT.

shelving, adj. *declivis*; see SLOPING.

shepherd, n. see under SHEEP.

sheriff, n. perhaps by *praetor*, in mediæval Latin by * *vicecomes* or *geraefa*.

show, v.tr. = to bring forward, *edere, ostendere, explicare*; = to prove or explain, *demonstrare, declarare, ostendere, exponere, narrare*; to — mercy, *alci misericordiam impertiri*.

shield, I. n. 1, *scutum, clipeus, parma, pelta, ancile* (esp. of the sacred — which fell from heaven); a —-bearer, *armiger*; 2, fig. see PROTECTION. II. v.tr. *scuto defendere, clipeo protegere*; to — from danger, *a periculo defendere*; see PROTECT.

shift, I. n. 1, = refuge or resource, *effugium, ambages, -um, remedium, ratio, consilium, latebra*; a dishonest —, *fraus, doli* (pl.), *ambages*; everyone made — for himself, *sibi quisque consulebat*; 2, = an under-garment, *tunica interula*. II. v.tr. = to change, (*per*) *mutare*; to — one's clothes, *mutare vestem*; to — off, *eludere, evitare, subterfugere*; see CHANGE. **shifty**, adj. 1, see CUNNING; 2, see CHANGEABLE.

shilling, n. *quadraginta octo asses*.

shin, n. *tibia, crus, cruris, n.*

shine, v.intr. (*col*) *lucere, splendere, fulgere, nitere, micare* (= to glitter); to — forth, *elucere, effulgere*; to — upon, *alci affulgere*; it —s with a borrowed light, *luce lucet aliena*.

ship, I. n. *navis, navigium* (used of smaller vessels), *navis longa* or *rostrata* (= a — of war), (*navis*) *biremis* (= — having two banks of oars, so *triremis, quadremis, quinqueremis*, having three, four, five), *navis praedatoria* or *piratica* (= a pirate vessel); belonging to a —, *navalis, nauticus*; shipping, *naves*, pl.; —wreck, *nafragium*; one who has suffered —wreck, *nafragus*; to suffer —wreck, *nafragium facere*; a —'s captain, *navarchus*; a —-owner, *navicularius* (who lets out —s); —'s crew, *remigium classicique milites*; master of a —, *magister*. II. v.tr. *in navem (naves) imponere*.

shire, n. *provincia, ager, * comitatus*.

shirt, n. *subucula*.

shiver, I. v.tr. = to break in pieces, *frangere, confringere, diffingere, elidere*. II. v.intr. = to tremble, *tremere* (with fear), *algere* (= to be cold).

shcal, n. 1, *vadium, vada*, pl.; see SHALLOW; 2, = a large quantity or number, *turba, grex, caterva*.

shock, I. n. 1, in battle, etc., *impetus, concursus, congressus*, all —s; to bear the —, *sustinere impetum*; at the first —, *ad primum impetum*; 2, fig. of the feelings, etc., *offensio*; see OFFENCE; 3, of corn, *frumenti manipulorum aceruus*. II. v.tr. *offendere, commovere*; to be —ed, *commoveri*. **shocking**, adj. *quod offensionem habet* or *affert, odiosus*; a — life, *vita turpis*; see DISGUSTING; to be —, *offensioni esse*. Adv. = very badly, *pessime*, or by superl. (e.g. *pessimus* = — bad).

shoe, I. n. *calceus, calceamentum, solea* (= sandal); horse- —, *solea ferrea* (—s nailed were unknown); —s that fit, *calcei apti ad pedem*; the — pinches, *calceus urit*. II. v.tr. *calceare*; to — a horse, *affigere equo soleas ferreas*. **shoe-black**, n. *puer qui calceos deterget*. **shoemaker**, n. *sutor*.

shoot, I. n. = sprout, † *germen, surculus, planta, vërga, propago* (= layer). II. v.intr. 1, to — out, as ears of corn, *spicas, surculos*, etc., *emittere*; 2, of pains, etc., *angere* (= to torture), or *angi* (= to be tortured); of stars, *volare*. III. v.tr. = to cast forth, *jaculari, emittere, jacere*; to — arrows out of a bow, *arcu sagittas (e)mittere*; to — at, *sagittis* or *telis petere*; see FIRE. **shooting-star**, n. see METEOR.

shop, I. n. *taberna, offeina* (= work-); a bookseller's —, *libraria*; a barber's —, *taberna tonsoris*. II. v.intr. to go a-shopping, *concursare circum tabernas*, or by *emere* (= to buy). **shopkeeper**, n. *qui alqas res vendit*, in pl. *tabernarii*.

shore, I. n. 1, *litus, -oris, n., ora, acta* (*ἀκτῆ*), *ripa* (= the declining bank or margin), *arena* (= sand); 2, = support, *fulcrum*. II. v.tr. *fulcire*.

short, adj. *brevis, concisus* (= pruned), *angustus* (= within a small space), *contractior* (= somewhat drawn in), *compressus* (= squeezed together), *paucioribus verbis expressus* (of a writing); — of stature, *humilis* (opp. *procerus*); a — cut, *compendium, via compendiaría* (lit. and fig.); to be —, *ac ne multa, ut in pauca referam, ne multis, ne plura*; in —, *summam, ad summam, summa illa sit, in brevi*; cut it —, *verbo dicas*; a — syllable, *syllaba brevis*; — hair, *capilli tonsi*; a — memory, *memoria hebes*; the —est day, *dies brumalis, bruma*; the —est night, *nox solstitialis*. **short-legged**, adj. *cruribus brevibus*.

short-sighted, adj. *myops* (Jct.), *qui oculis non satis prospicit*; fig. *stultus, imprudens*. **shortcoming**, n. *delictum*. **shorten**, v.tr. *praecidere, breviorē facere* or *reddere*; to — a syllable, *syllabam corripere*; see CONTRACT.

shorthand, n. *notae*. **shortly**, adv. 1, = compendiously, *summam, strictim, compresse, paucis verbis, breviter*; 2, = within a short time, *brevi, propediem, paucis diebus, exiguo spatio*; — before, *brevi ante, paul(ly) ante, proxime, nuper*; — after, *brevi post, paul(ly) post, non ita multo post*; — before a person's death, *haud multum ante* (so *post*) *alcijs mortem*. **shortness**, adj. *brevitas, exiguitas, angustiae, compendium, contractio* (= a drawing in).

shot, n. *teli jactus, -ūs, or conjectus, -ūs, ictus, -ūs, (telum) missile* (= what is fired), *glans* (= ball); to fire a —, *telum emittere*; they were now within —, *jam ad teli jactum pervenerant*; out of —, *extra teli jactum*.

shoulder, I. n. *humerus*; —-blade, *scapula*. II. v.tr. *alqd in humeros tollere*.

shout, I. n. *clamor, vociferatio, vox, acclamatio*; to raise a —, *clamorem tollere*. II. v.tr. (*con*) *clamare, vociferari*.

shove, I. v.tr. *trudere, impellere*. II. n. *impulsus, -ūs*.

shovel, I. n. *pala, batillum*. II. v.tr. *batillo tollere*.

show, I. n. 1, = an exhibition, *spectaculum, pompa, ludi* (= games); 2, *ostentatio* (= display), *species* (= appearance); to make — of or pretend, *simulare, prae se ferre*; for some time there was some — of fight, *exiguum temporis alqa forma pugnae fuit*; under a — of friendship, *per simulationem amicitiae*. II. v.tr. *proponere, ostentare alqd, prae se ferre*; to — off, *se ostentare*; see SHEW. **showy**, adj. see BEAUTIFUL, OSTENTATIOUS.

shower, I. n. *pluvia repentina, imber, pluvia*; a plentiful —, *largus imber*; a — of stones, *lapidum imber*. II. v.tr. *effundere*. **showery**, adj. *pluvius, pluvialis*.

shred, I. n. *frustum* (= a scrap), *segmentum* (Plin.). II. v.tr. *minutatim dissecare* or *concidere*.

shrew, n. *mulier jurgiis dedita*. **shrewd**, adj. *prudens, sol(l)ers, callidus, astutus, perspicax, sagax*. Adv. *callide, astute, sagaciter, sol(l)erter, prudenter*. **shrewdness**, n. *calliditas, astutia, perspicacitas, sagacitas, prudentia, sol(l)ertia*. **shrewish**, adj. see QUARRELSOME. **shrew-mouse**, n. *sorex*.

shriek, I. n. *ejulatus, -ūs, ululatus, -ūs*. II. v.intr. *ululare*. III. v.tr. *clamare*; see SCREAM.

shrift, n. a short —, *confestim alqm necare*; see also CONFESSIO, SHRIVE.

shrill, adj. *acutus, argutus*. Adv. *acute, argute*.

shrimp, n. 1, **cancer pagurus* (Linn.); 2, fig. see DWARF.

shrine, n. *aedicula, delubrum, sacellum*.

shrink, v.intr. *se contrahere*; to — through fear, *pedem referre*; to — from duty, *abhorre, recedere (ab officio nunquam recedemus, Cic.)*; to — from fight, *pugnam detractare*. **shrinking**, n. 1, *alcjs rei contractio*; 2, see FEAR.

shrive, v.tr. *peccata sua sacerdoti fateri (= to confess), peccata confitentem absolvere (= to absolve)*.

shrivel, I. v.tr. *rugosum facere*. II. v.intr. *(cor)rugari, contrahi*.

shroud, I. n. *mortui vestimentum*. II. v.tr. *involvère, velare, tegere, mortuum vestimento induere*.

shrub, n. *frutex*. **shrubbery**, n. *arbus-tum*.

shrug, v.tr. to — the shoulders, *humeros movere*.

shudder, I. n. *horror, tremor*. II. v.intr. *horre, tremere*; to — greatly, *perhorrescere*.

shuffle, I. v.tr. 1, = to mix, *(com)miscere*; to — cards, *paginas (per)miscere*; 2, = to act deceitfully, *fraudare*. II. v.intr. *tergiversari (of conduct), claudicare (= to limp)*. **shuffler**, n. *fraudator, homo fallax*. **shuffling**, n. *fraus, -dis, f., dolus, tergiversatio*.

shun, v.tr. *(de)fugere, vitare, declinare, aver-sari*. **shunning**, n. *devitatio, fuga, declinatio, vitatio*.

shut, v.tr. *claudere, operire*; to — the eyes, *oculos operire*; to — the hand, *manum comprime-re*; to — in, *includere*; to — out, *excludere*.

shutter, n. (for a window), *foricula, valvae*.

shuttle, n. *radius (textorius)*. **shuttle-cock**, n. *pila pennata*.

shy, I. adj. *timidus, pavidus, verecundus (= modest)*; to be — of expense, *sumptibus parcere*. II. v.tr. of a horse, *terreri, saltum in contraria facere*. Adv. *timide, verecunde*. **shyness**, n. *timor, pavor, verecundia, pudor*.

sibilant, adj. *sibilans*.

sibyl, n. *sibylla*. **sibylline**, adj. *sibyllinus*.

sick, adj. *aeger* (used of disorders of mind and body; see ILL); to rise from a — bed, *assurgere ex morbo*; a — man, *aeger, aegrotus*; to feel —, *nauseare*; to be —, *vomere*, fig. by impers. *taedet alqm alcjs rei*; see ILL. **sicken**, I. v.tr. see DISGUST. II. v.intr. *in morbum incidere*. **sickly**, adj. *morbosus*; see ILL, WEAK. **sickness**, n. = sensation of —, vomiting, nausea, *vomitus, -us (= illness), morbus (= disorder), aegrotatio (= condition of —), valetudo* (properly = state of health or strength; used alone = —, or with *adversa, infirma, etc.*); a contagious —, *contagio, lues, -is, f. (= the impure cause of the disease)*; an epidemic, = *pestilentia*.

sickle, n. *falx*.

side, I. n. *latus, -eris, n.* (of the body, a hill, etc.), *pars (= part, party), regio (= district), pagina (= — of a leaf)*; on that —, *illinc, ultro*; on this — and on that, *citra ultroque*; on all —s, *quo-quo-versus, omnibus partibus*; towards all —s, *in omnes partes*; on this —, *hinc*; on both —s, *utrimque*; on each of two —s, *utrobique*; on his — nothing takes place, *ab eo nihil agitur*. II. adj. *obliquus, transversus*; a — blow, *ictus obli-quis*; to give anyone a — blow, *gladio alqm ob-*

lique petere. III. v.intr. to — with, *alcjs partibus or alci favere, studere, alcjs studiosum esse*. **side-board**, n. *abacus*. **sidelong**, adj. *obliquus*. **sideways**, adv. *oblique, ab obliquo, ex obliquo*.

sidereal, adj. by gen. *siderum, sideralis* (Plin.).

siege, n. *oppugnatio, obsessio, obsidio*.

sieve, n. *cribrum*. **sift**, v.tr. *cribrare* (Plin.), *cribro secernere*; fig. *investigare, (per)scrutari, explorare*.

sigh, I. n. *suspirium*. II. v.intr. *suspiria ducere, suspirare*. **sighing**, n. *suspiratus, -us*.

sight, I. n. 1, *visio, visus, -us, videndi facultas, oculus, conspectus, -us (= view), a(d)spectus, -us*; — of the eye, *oculi acies*; at first —, *primo a(d)-spectu*; 2, = spectacle, *species (= an appearance), spectaculum (= a show)*; in —, *in conspectu, ante oculos, in or sub oculis*; he was in —, *sub oculos erat*; to take out of —, *oculis subducere, ex homi-num conspectu subtrahere*; I knew him by —, *de facie novi*; to pay at —, *pecunias repraesentare*; to catch — of, *conspicere*. II. v.tr. *conspicari, conspicere*.

sign, I. n. *signum, significatio, indicium, vestigium (= footmark), nota (= mark), insigne (= badge), nutus, -us (= nod)*; the peculiar — of a thing, *proprium alcjs rei (= characteristic)*; it is the — of a wise man, *est sapientis*; — of the future, *signum, omen, ostentum, portentum*; a good —, *omen faustum*; a bad —, *omen sinistrum*. II. v.tr. 1, to — a document, *(con)signare alqd, alci rei (nomen) subscribere, as witnesses, scribendo adesse*; 2, see SIGNAL.

signal, I. adj. *insignis, notabilis, maximus, insignatus, egregius*. Adv. *insigniter, notabiliter, maxime, insignite, egregie*. II. n. *signum, symbolum*; to give the — for an attack, *signum dare*; for battle, *classicum canere, tuba signum dare*.

III. v.tr. see above, SIGNAL, II. **signalize**, v.tr. *declarare (= to show), alci or alci rei decori esse (= to be an honour to), insignire (= to make remarkable, e.g. tot facinoribus foedum annum etiam dii tempestatibus et morbis insignivere, Tac.)*; to — yourself, *se clarum reddere*. **signature**, n. *nomen, -inis, n., subscriptio, nomen subscriptum*. **signet**, n. *signum (= seal)*. **significance**, **signification**, n. *significatio*; see MEANING. **significant**, adj. see EXPRESSIVE. **signify**, v.tr. *significare (= to make signs), valere (= to be equivalent, e.g. verbum quod idem valet), velle (= to wish)*; see also MEAN, AN-NOUNCE, PORTEND.

silence, n. *silentium, taciturnitas (= not speaking)*; to keep —, *tacere, conticere, conticescere, obticere, obmutescere*. **silent**, adj. *tacitus, silens, taciturnus (= taciturn)*; to be —, *silere, tacere, linguis favere (at religious rites)*; to be — about, *celare, silentio praeterire alqd*; be —! *quin taces!* Adv. *tacite, silentio*.

silk, n. *bombix* (Plin.), or *vestis serica*. **silk-worm**, n. *bombix* (Plin.). **silken**, adj. *sericus, bombycinus* (Plin.). **silky**, adj. see SMOOTH.

sill, n. *limen*.

silly, adj. *stultus, fatuus, stolidus, infacetus absurdus, excors, vecors, ineptus, insulsus, amens, ridiculus (= exciting laughter)*. Adv. *stulte, stolide, infacete, absurde, inepte, insulse, ridicule*. **silliness**, n. *stultitia, fatuitas, stoliditas, ineptiae, vecordia, amentia, insulsitas, ridiculum*.

silt, I. n. *limus*. II. v.tr. *limo opplere*.

silver, I. n. *argentum*; wrought —, *argentum factum*. II. adj. and **silvery**, *argentus*; plated with —, *argentatus*; — mine, *argenti metalla*,

-orum, n.; — foil, *bractea argentea*, *argenti fodina* (or as one word), *argentaria* (*fodina*); — money, *nummi argentei*; — plate, *argentum* (*factum*), *vasa argentea*, pl. **III.** v.tr. *alqd argento inducere*.

similar, adj. *similis* (used with the genit. of internal bodily or mental relations, with dat. otherwise, e.g. *non tam potuit patris similis esse quam ille fuerat sui*, Cic.). Adv. *similiter*. **similarity**, n. = resemblance, *similitudo* (*est homini cum Deo similitudo*, Cic.; *habet honestatis similitudinem*; *similitudines*, = similar objects). **simile**, n. *similitudo*, *translatio*, *collatio*. **similitude**, n. = comparison, *similitudo*; see LIKE, SIMULATE.

simmer, v.intr. *fervescere*, *lente bullire*.

simony, n. *simonia* (Eccl.).

simper, v.intr. *subridere*, *stulte ridere*.

simple, adj. *simplex* (in gen.); = harmless, *innocens*; = sincere, *sincerus*, *probus*, *integer*, *sine fuce*; = silly, *stolidus*, *insulsus*; = without ornament, *simplex*, *sine ornatu*; = sheer, *merus*. Adv. *simpliciter*; see also ONLY. **simples**, n. pl. *herbae* (*medicinales*). **simpleton**, n. *homo crassi ingenii*, *stultus*, *fatuus*, *ineptus*; see FOOL. **simplicity**, n. *simplicitas* (in gen.), *stultitia* (= folly), *innocentia* (= guilelessness). **simplify**, v.tr. *explicare*, *simplicem reddere*.

simulate, v.tr. = to imitate or pretend, *simulare* (e.g. *mortem*, *lacrimas*, *simulavit se furere*). **simulation**, n. *simulatio* (e.g. *fallax imitatio simulatioque virtutis*).

simultaneous, adj. *quod uno et eodem tempore est* or *fit*. Adv. *eodem tempore*, *simul*, *una*.

sin, I. n. *peccatum*, *delictum* (= omission), *flagitium*, *nefas*; to commit a —, *peccare*, *delinquere*, *peccatum committere*. II. v.intr. *peccare* (in se, erga alqm, in re; *multa peccantur*), *delinquere*. **sinful**, adj. *pravis cupiditatibus deditus*, *impius*, *improbus*, *flagitiosus*. **sinless**, adj. *integer*, *sanctus*. **sinlessness**, n. *vitae sanctitas*. **sinner**, n. *qui peccavit*, *peccator* (Eccl.).

since, I. adv. *abhinc* (e.g. he died two years —, *abhinc annos duos*, or *annis duobus*, *mortuus est*); long —, *jamdudum*, *jampridem*. II. prep. by *e*, *ex*, *a*, *ab*, *post* (e.g. — the foundation of the city, *post urbem conditam*); — that time, *ex eo tempore*; many years —, *multis abhinc annis*; — when, *ex quo*; a long time —, *jamdiu*; — childhood, *a pueritia*, *a puero*. III. conj. I, of time, *cum* (*quom*, *quum*), *postquam* (or as two words); this is the third day — I heard it, *tertius hic dies quod audiui*; it is a long time — you left home, *jamdudum factum est cum abiisti domo*; — he died this is the three-and-thirtieth year, *ejus a morte hic tertius et trigesimus annus*; 2, of cause, may be rendered by *cum* with subj., or *quandoquidem*, *quia*, *quoniam* with indic., thus frequently in Cic. *quae cum ita sint*, — this is so, but observe *quandoquidem tu istos oratores tantopere laudas* (in the indic., Cic.); so *urbs quae, quia postrema aedificata est, Neapolis nominatur* (Cic.); *quoniam res in id discrimen adducta est*; — may also be rendered by the relative with a causal force, and so requiring the subj., e.g. *maluimus iter facere pedibus, qui incommodissime navigassemus*, Cic.; so too *quippe qui* with indic. or subj. (all these conjs. follow the ordinary rules of mood); see BECAUSE.

sincere, adj. *sincerus* (opp. *fucatus*, *simulatus*), *integer* (e.g. *te sincerum integrumque conserces*, Cic.), *probus*, *purus*, *candidus*, *verus*; see HONEST. Adv. *sincere*, *integre* (= justly), *probe*, *pure*, *candide*, *vere*, *ex animo*, *simpliciter*; yours —, in letters, *vale* (*valete*). **sincerity**, n. *sinceritas*, *candor*, *integritas*, *probitas*, *veritas* (= truthfulness), *simplicitas*.

sinecure, n. *munus omni labor vacuum*.

sinew, n. *nervus*; the —s, as = strength, *nervi*. **sinewy**, adj. *nervosus*.

sing, v.tr. and intr. *canere*, *cantare*, *modulari*; to — much, *cantitare*; to — to the harp, *ad citharam canere*; to — in harmony, *servare modum*, *ad numerum canere*. **singer**, n. † *cantor*, *cantrix*, *cantator*, *cantatrix*. **singing**, n. *cantus*, *-us*, *concentus*, *-us* (of a number of persons).

singe, v.tr. *ustulare*, *amburere*, *adurere*.

single, I. adj. *unus*, *solus*, *singularis*, *unicus*; a — or unmarried man, *caelebs* (a bachelor); — combat, *certamen unius cum uno*. Adv. *singillatim*. II. v.tr. to — out, *eligere*; see SELECT. **singular**, adj. 1, as opp. to plural, *singularis*; the — number, *numerus singularis* (gram.); see SINGLE, I.; 2, = out of the common way, *singularis* (= very superior, e.g. *Aristoteles meo iudicio in philosophia prope singularis*, = almost standing alone, Cic.; also in a bad sense, e.g. *singularis crudelitas*, *nequitia*), *unicus* (= unique), *egregius*, *eximius*, *praestans* (= excellent), *maximus* (= very great); 3, = strange, *mirus*, *mirificus*, *mirabilis*, *novus*, *inusitatus*, *insolens*. Adv. *singulariter*, *unice*, *egregie*, *eximie*, *praestanter*, *insolenter*, *maxime*, *mirre*, *mirifice*, *mirabiliter*, *nove*, *inusitate*. **singularity**, n. *insolentia*, *praestantia* (= excellence), or use adj.

sinister, adj. *sinister* (lit. = left-handed; fig. with *mores*, *natura*, *interpretatio*, etc.), † *infaustus* (= unlucky); see ILL-OMENED, CORRUPT.

sink, I. v.tr. (*sub*)*mergere*, *demergere*, *immergere*, *deprimere*. II. v.intr. (*con*)*sidere*, *desidere*, *residere*, *submergi*, *demergi*, *immergi*; to — in ruins, *collabi*, *corruere*, *mergi*; to — morally, *in* (*omnia*) *flagitia se ingurgitare*; to — into sleep, *somno opprimi*; the price —s, *pretium imminuitur*; his courage —s, *animus cadit*; to let one's courage —, *sibi diffidere*; to — into the mind, *in animum penetrare*; to be sunk in debt, *aere alieno obrui*. III. n. *sentina*.

sinuous, adj. *sinuosus*.

sip, I. v.tr. (*primis labris*) *degustare*, *sorbilare* (ante and post class.). II. n. use verb.

sir, n. 1, as title, *dominus*; 2, in addresses, *vir optime*.

sire, n. 1, *pater*, *genitor*; see FATHER; 2, see SIR.

siren, n. *siren*.

sirocco, n. *auster*.

sister, n. *soror*, *germana*; father's —, *amita*; mother's —, *matertera*; grandfather's —, *amita magna*; grandmother's —, *matertera magna*; — in-law, *glos*, *gloris*, f. (Jct.). **sisterhood**, n. *sorum societas* (Eccl.). **sisterly**, adj. *ut sorores solent*.

sit, v.intr. *sedere*, *alqa re insidere*, *considerare* (= to — down); to — near, *assidere rei* or *alci*; to — on, *sedere in re*; to — at table, *accumbere*, *discumbere*, *recumbere*; to — above at table, *superior accumbere*; of a court, *haberi* (e.g. *conventus*), *sedere* (of the magistrates); we sat up talking till late at night, *sermonem in multum noctem produximus* (Cic.); he —s up till daylight, *usque ad lucem vigilat*; of fowls, (*ovis*) *incubare* (Plin.); as milit. term, to — down before a place, *oppidum circumsedere*. **sitting**, n. *sessio* (lit. of a court), *consessus*, *-us* (of a court, etc.); to break up the —, *consessum*, etc., *dimittere*.

site, n. *situs*, *-us*. **situate**, adj. *situs*, *positus*, *collocatus*; to be — near, *adjacere*. **situation**, n. 1, = position, *situs*, *-us*, *sedes*, *-is*, *locus*; if he were in that —, *si eo loco esset*; 2, = office, *munus*, *-eris*, n.; see OFFICE.

six, adj. *sex, seni* (= — each); — or seven, *sex septem, sex aut septem*; to throw — (at dice), *senionem mittere*; — times, *sexie(n)s*. **sixth**, adj. *sextus*; the — time, *sextum*. **sixteen**, adj. *sedecim (sexd-), decem et sex, seni deni* (= — each); — times, *sedecie(n)s*. **sixteenth**, adj. *sextus decimus*; one —, *pars sexta decima*. **sixty**, adj. *sexaginta, sexageni* (= — each); — times, *sexagie(n)s*. **sixtieth**, adj. *sexagesimus*; the — time, *sexagesimum*; sixty thousand, *sexaginta milia*; the — thousandth, *sexagie(n)s millesimus*.

size, n. 1, = measure, *mensura, amplitudo* (= largeness), *parvitas* (= smallness), *proceritas* (= tallness), *altitudo* (= height), *ambitus, -ūs* (= girth), *spatium* (= extent of surface); to take the — of (*di*)metiri; of the — of, (*ad*) *instar alcis rei*; of great, small —, etc., *mag-nus, parvus*; 2, = glue, *gluten (glutinium)*.

skate, I. n. *solea ferrata*. II. v.intr. *soleis ferratis glaciem transcurrere*.

skein, n. *filia volumen* or *filorum glomus*.

skeleton, n. *ossa, -ium, n., ossium compages*; he is a mere —, *vix ossibus haeret*.

sketch, I. n. *adumbratio*; see OUTLINE. II. v.tr. *describere, designare, adumbrare* (esp. fig.).

skewer, n. *veru* (= spit).

skiff, n. *scapha, cymba, navicula*.

skill, n. *peritia, scientia, ars, artificium, sol- (D)ertia, calliditas, prudentia, habilitas*. **skilful**, adj. *peritus rei, arte insignis, exercitatus in re, dexter, sol(D)ers, sciens, callidus, habilis* (= handy), *prudens* (= with insight), *bonus* (= good); — in the law, *juris consultus*. Adv. *perite, dext(e)re, callide, scienter, prudenter, habiliter, bene*.

skim, I. n. *spuma*; to form —, *spumescere*; full of —, *spumosus*. II. v.tr. 1, *despumare, spumam eximere*; 2, = to read quickly, *alqd (legendo) percurrere*. III. v.intr. *volare* (= to fly).

skin, I. n. *cutis, pellis, membrana, corium* (= hide); to get off with a whole —, *integrum abire*. II. v.tr. *corium detrahere, pelle* or *corio exuere*; to — over, *cicatricem inducere, (ob)du-cere*. **skin-deep**, adj. *levis*. **skinny**, adj. see THIN.

skip, I. n. *saltus, -ūs*. II. v.intr. *salire* (= to leap); to — with joy, *ex(s)ultare*. III. v.tr. = to pass over, *transilire, praeterire*. **skipping-rope**, n. *restis*.

skipper, n. *navis magister*; see CAPTAIN.

skirmish, I. n. *praelium leve*. II. v.intr. to engage in —es, *praeliis parvulis cum hoste contendere*. **skirmisher**, n. *veles, -itis, m.* (= light-armed soldier, or by verb).

skirt, I. n. *limbus, ora*. II. v.tr. to — the shore, *legere oram*; to — or border on, *affinem esse* (e.g. *gens affinis Mauris*).

skittish, adj. *protervus, lascivus*; to be —, *lascivire*. Adv. *proterve, lascive*. **skittish-ness**, n. *protervitas, lascivia*.

skulk, v.intr. *latere*.

skull, n. *calvaria*.

sky, n. *caelum*; a bright —, *caelum serenum*, an open —, *caelum patens*; under the open —; *sub divo, in publico*; from the —, *de caelo, caelitus*. **skylark**, n. *alauda*. **skylight**, n. *fenestra*.

slack, adj. *laxus, fluxus, remissus* (= loose), *lentus, tardus* (= slow), *segnis, piger* (= idle); — in duty, *neglegens*. **slacken**, v.tr. *laxare*; to — the reins, *laxare habenas*; to — work, *opus remittere*. Adv. *lente, tarde, sequiter, negle-genter*. **slackness**, n. *segnitia, pigritia* (= laziness), *neglegentia* (= negligence); — of reins, etc., by *laxus, remissus*.

slake, v.tr. *sitim ex(s)tinguere* or *explere, sitim depellere* or *sedare*; to — lime, *calceum macerare*.

slander, I. n. *calumnia, (falsa) criminatio, falsum crimen, obrectatio, maledictio*. II. v.tr. *calumniari, criminari, diffamare, alci obrectare, maledicere, alqm calumniis or ignominis afficere, insectari, alci probrum, convicium, contumeliam, etc., facere*. **slanderer**, n. *obrectator*. **slander-ing**, n. *criminatio, obrectatio*. **slanderous**, adj. *maledicus, famosus*. Adv. *maledice, per calumniam*.

slant, adj. *obliquus, transversus*. Adv. *oblique*.

slap, I. n. *alapa* (Juv.). II. v.tr. *palma percutere*.

slash, I. n. *incisura* (= incision, Col.), *vul-nus, -eris* (= wound), *ictus, -ūs* (= blow). II. v.tr. *caedere, incidere, gladio percutere* (with a sword).

slate, I. n. to write on, use *tabula*; for a roof, *tegula* (= tile, usu. in pl.); a —-quarry, *lapidis fissilis fodina*. II. v.tr. *tegulis obtegere* or *consternere*.

slattern, n. *mulier sordida*.

slaughter, I. n. *caedes, -is, f.* (= a cutting down), *occidio, occisio, clades* (fig. = discomfiture, severe loss), *strages, -is, f.* (fig. = overthrow, destruction); a general —, *internecio*; *trucidatio* (= butchery), *nex* (= violent death); man —, *homicidium*. II. v.tr. *caedere, concidere* (of a number), *jugulare* (= to cut the throat), *maclare* (= to slay a victim); see SLAY; *trucidare*. **slaughter-house**, n. *laniena*. **slaughterer**, n. *lanius*.

slave, n. *servus* (considered as property), *ancilla* (= female —), *verna* (= a slave born in the house), *famulus* (= household —), *mancipium* (= one obtained by war or purchase); the —s, *servitium, servitia, corpora servilia, familia*; to sell as a —, *sub coronam vendere*; a — of lusts, *servus libidinum*; to be a — to anything, *alci rei obedire, inservire*. **slave-dealer**, n. *venalicius, mango* (Quint.). **slave-labour**, n. *opus servile*. **slave-market**, n. *forum* or *lapis* (e.g. *de lapide emptus*, Cic.) **slavery**, n. *servitus, -utis, f., servitudo, servi-tium*; to be in —, *in servitute esse*. **slave-trade**, n. *venditio* (= selling) or *emptio* (= buying) *ser-vorum*. **slave-war** or **-rising**, n. *tumultus, -ūs, servilis, bellum servile*. **slavish**, adj. *servilis* (lit. and fig.), *vernilis* (lit. and fig., esp. in Tac.). Adv. *serviliter, verniliter*.

slaver, I. n. *sputum* (Cels.). II. v.intr. *salivam ex ore demittere, salivam madere*.

slay, v.tr. *interficere, occidere, interimere, tollere, ferire, percutere, absumere, ex(s)tinguere, trucidare, jugulare, necare* (= to put to death). **slayer**, n. *interfector, occisor, percussor*; — of men, *homicida, m. and f.* (so *tyrannicida*, etc.).

sledge, n. *traha* (= a drag).

sledge-hammer, n. *malleus*.

sleek, adj. *levis* (= smooth), *nitidus* (= shining); to be —, *nitere*.

sleep, I. n. *somnus* (= sleep), *sopor* (= heaviness), *quies, -etis* (= rest); — falls on me, *somnus me opprimit*; to fall to —, *dormitare*. II. v.intr. *dormire, quiescere*; to go to — or bed, *cubitum ire, se somno dare*. **sleepiness**, n. *veternus* (of the lethargy of the aged), or by adj. **sleepless**, adj. *insomnis, exsomnis, vigilans*. **sleepless-ness**, n. *insomnia, vigilia, vigilantia*. **sleepy**, adj. *semisomnus (-somnis), somni plenus, somnus gravis, veternus, somniculosus* (= sluggish). Adv. *somniculose*, or better by adj.

sleet, n. *nix grandine mixta*.

sleeve, n. *manica*; to laugh in one's —

furtim ridere; in sinu gaudere (= to rejoice in secret).

sleight, n. *ars, artificium, dolus*; — of hand, *praestigiae*.

slender, adj. *tenuis* (lit. and fig.), *gracilis* (lit.), *exilis* (lit. and fig.); — provision, *victus, -ūs, tenuis*. Adv. *tenuiter* (= poorly), *exiliter*.

slenderness, n. *tenuitas, exilitas* (lit. and fig.), *gracilitas* (lit.).

slice, I. n. — of bread (*panis*) *frustum*. II. v.tr. *concidere, secare*.

slide, I. v.intr. *labi*. II. n. — on ice, by *in glacie labi*.

slight, I. adj. *lēvis* (in gen. of clothing, etc., also fig.), *parvi momenti* (= of little account), *tenuis, gracilis, exilis* (= slender), by diminutive (e.g. *opusculum*, = — work). II. v.tr. *parvi, flocci facere, nullam curam alcijs habere, contemnere*.

slim, adj. *exilis*; see SLENDER. **slimness**, n. *exilitas*.

slime, n. *limus*. **slimy**, adj. *limosus*.

sling, I. n. *funda*; — for the arm, *fascia, mitella* (Cels.); to have the arm in a —, *brachium mitellā involutum habere*. II. v.tr. *mittere, torquere*; to — at, *fundā petere*.

slink, v.intr. to — away, *sese subducere*.

slip, I. n. 1, lit. *lapsus, -ūs*; 2, fig. *lapsus* (rare), *culpa* (= fault), *error* (= mistake); there's many a — between the cup and the lip, *inter os et offam* (sc. *multa intervenire possunt*); 3, of a plant, *surculus*; see SHOOT. II. v.intr. *vestigio falli, labi*; to — away, *aufugere*; to let —, *amittere, omittere*; to — from the memory, *de memoriā excidere*. **slipper**, n. *solea, crepida*. **slippery**, adj. *lubricus*.

slit, I. n. *fissura* (= a split, Plin.), *rima* (= an opening or leak), *scissura* (= a slit, Plin.). II. v.tr. *incidere* (= to cut into), *findere* (= to cleave), *scindere* (= to tear).

sloe, n. *prunum silvestre* (Plin.); — tree, *prunus, f., silvestris* (Col.).

sloop, n. see SHIP.

slop, n. and v.tr. see WET.

slope, I. n. *declivitas* (downwards), *acclivitas* (upwards). II. v.intr. *vergere, se dimittere*. **sloping**, adj. *declivis, acclivis*.

sloth, n. *desidia, inertia, segnitia, segnitias, ignavia, socordia, pigritia*. **slothful**, adj. *desidiosus* (rare), *iners, ignavus, segnis, socors, piger*. Adv. *inertiter, segniter, ignave*.

slouch, v.intr. *discinctum esse*.

slough, n. *palus, -ūdis, f.*; (for swine), *volubrum*; — of a snake, *vernatio* (Plin.).

sloven, n. *homo sordidus, discinctus*. **slovenliness**, n. *sordes* (= filth), *incuria, negligentia* (= carelessness).

slow, adj. *tardus, lentus, segnis, piger, serus* (= late); — to learn, *tardus ad discendum*. Adv. *tarde, lente, segniter, paul(l)atim, pedetentim* (pedetent-). **slowness**, n. *tarditas, segnitas, pigritia*; — of a river, *lēnitas*.

slug, n. *limax* (Plin.). **sluggard**, n. *homo ignavus*. **sluggish**, adj. *segnis, piger, socors*. Adv. *segniter, socorditer*. **sluggishness**, n. *pigritia, ignavia, socordia*.

sluice, n. *emissarium*.

slumber, n. and v. see SLEEP.

slur, I. n. *macula, labes, -is, dedecus, -ōris, n.* II. v.tr. to — over, *extenuare*.

slut, n. *mulier sordida, immunda*.

sly, adj. *vafēr, subdōlus, astutus, versutus*; — old fellow, *veterator*. Adv. *vafre, subdole, astute, versute*. **slyness**, n. *dolus, astutia*.

smack, I. n. a taste, *sapor, gustus, -ūs*. II. v.intr. to — of, *sapere* (e.g. *mella herbam eam sapiunt*, = the honey —s of the grass).

smack, I. n. = a blow, *alapa*. II. v.tr. *alapam alci ducere* (Phaedr.).

small, adj. *parvus, exiguus, minutus, tenuis* (= thin), *gracilis* (= slender), *angustus* (= narrow); a — soul, *animus pusillus*; that betrays a — mind, *illud pusilli est animi*; too —, *justo minor, parum magnus*; as — as, how —! *quantulus*.

smallness, n. *parvitas, exiguitas, tenuitas, gracilitas, angustiae*.

small-pox, n. * *variolae*, or by *pestilentia*.

smart, I. n. *dolor, morsus, -ūs, cruciatus, -ūs*. II. v.intr. *dolere*; to — for, *paenas alci pendere, paenas subire, perferre* or *luere*. III. adj. 1, = keen, *acer, acerbus, gravis, acutus*; 2, = active, *impiger, collidus* (= clever); 3, = witty, *salsus*; see WITTY; 4, = dressy, *lautus, nitidus*.

smartness, n. 1, = wit, *sal*; 2, dressiness, use adj. SMART III., 4.

smatterer, n. *homo leviter lit(eris) imbutus*.

smattering, n. *lēvis artis alcijs scientia*.

smear, v.tr. (*il*)*linere*.

smell, I. n. *odoratus, -ūs* (the sense), *odoratio* (the act), *odor* (the result); an ill —, *foetor*; to have a bad —, *male* (good, *bene*) *olere*. II. v.intr. to — of, (*re*)*dolere alqd*; to —, or have the sensation, *odorari, olfacere*. **smelling-bottle**, n. *vasculum olfactoriolum*.

smelt, v.tr. *fundere, coquere* (Plin.), *liquefacere*.

smile, I. n. *rīsus, -ūs*; with a —, *subridens*. II. v.intr. (*sub*)*ridere, irridere alci rei*; fortune —s on me, *fortuna mihi effulget*.

smirk, I. n. by *rīsus, -ūs, contortus*. II. v.intr. *vultum ad alqd componere*.

smite, v.tr. *ferire, percutere*.

smith, n. *faber ferrarius* (= a blacksmith). **smithy**, n. *officina ferraria*.

smoke, I. n. *fumus*. II. v.intr. *fumare, vaporare, exhalare*. III. v.tr. to — (tobacco), *herbae Nicotianae fumum ducere*; see FUMIGATE.

smoky, adj. *fumosus* (= full of smoke, discoloured by smoke).

smooth, I. adj. *lēvis, teres*; of words, etc., *blandus*; of the sea, etc., *tranquillus, placidus*; of the temper, *aequus, aequabilis, aequalis*. Adv. in gen. by adj.; of words, etc., *blande*; of the sea, etc., *tranquille, placide*; of the temper, *aequo animo, aequabiliter, aequaliter*. II. v.tr. *lēvare, lēvigare* (in gen.), *limare* (with file), *runcinare* (with plane); of the sea, *tranquillare, sedare*; fig. to — a person's way, *aditum alci ad alqm dare*. **smoothness**, n. *lēvitas, tranquillitas, aequanimitas*; — of diction, *aequabilitas*.

smother, v.tr. *suffocare, animam intercludere*; fear —s his voice, *metus vocem praeccludit*; see STRANGLE.

smouldering, adj. *fumans*.

smuggle, v.tr. *merces furtim* or *portorio non soluto importare* or *invehere*. **smuggler**, n. *qui merces vetitas importat*.

smut, n. *fuligo, robigo* (= blight). **smutty**, n. *fumosus* (= smoky).

snack, n. *pars, portio, gustus, -ūs* (= a taste).

snaffle, n. *frenum*.

snail, n. *cochlea*. **snail's-shell**, n. *cochleae testa*.

snake, n. *anguis, serpens, coluber, vipera, draco*. **snaky**, adj. + *vipereus, †anguineus*.

snap, I. v.intr. *crepitum edere, crepare*; = to break asunder, *frangi, diffringi*; = to scold,

alqm increpare. **II.** v.tr. *frangere, (prae)rumpere, diffringere, infringere*; to — the fingers, *digitis concrepare*; to — at, lit. and fig. *petere, arripere*; to — up, see SEIZE. **III.** n. *crepitus, -ūs*. **snappish**, adj. *morosus, difficilis, mordax, iracundus*. Adv. *morose, iracunde*.

snare, **I.** n. lit. and fig. *laqueus, plaga, insidiae, -arum*; to set a — for anyone, *alci insidias facere*; to get one's head out of a —, *se expedire (ex laqueo)*. **II.** v.tr. lit. and fig. *illaqueare, irretire*.

snarl, v.intr. **1.** lit. *fremere*; **2.** fig. (sub)ringi.

snatch, v.tr. and intr. *rapere, corripere*; to — away, *surripere*; to — at, *captare*; see SEIZE.

sneak, **I.** v.tr. *irrepere*; to — into anything, e.g. *ad amicitiam reptare* (= to creep); to — away, *furtim se subducere*. **II.** n. *homo nequam, abiectus*; see CONTEMPTIBLE.

sneer, **I.** n. *derisus, -ūs, irrisus, -ūs*. **II.** v.tr. *deridere, irridere*.

sneeze, v.intr. *sternuere*. **sneezing**, n. *sternutamentum*.

sniff, n. and v.tr. and intr. see SMELL.

snip, v.tr. *circumcidere, amputare*.

snipe, n. *scolopax* (late).

snob, n. *homo putidus*.

snore, v.intr. *stertere*.

snort, **I.** v.tr. *fremere*. **II.** n. *fremitus, -ūs*.

snout, n. *rostrum*.

snow, **I.** n. *nix, nivis*; a — -ball, *nivis glebula* (late); —flake, *nix*; — -storm, *nivis casus, -ūs, or nives*. **II.** v.tr. *ning(u)ere*, gen. impers.; it —s, *ningit*. **snowy**, adj. *nivosus*; — -white, *niveus, colore niveo*.

snub, **I.** v.tr. **II.** n. see REBUKE. **snub-nosed**, adj. *simus*.

snuff, **I.** n. **1.** of a candle, *fungus*; **2.** = comminuted tobacco, *pulvis sternutatorius*; — -box, *pyxis*. **II.** v.tr. *candelae fungum demere*; to — out, *ex(s)tinguere*; to — up anything, *alqd naribus haurire*. **snuffers**, n. *forfices* (scissors, Mart.) *candelarum*. **snuffle**, v.intr. *vocem naribus proferre*.

snug, adj. see COMFORTABLE.

so, adv. *sic, ita, hunc in modum, hoc modo, ut . . . sic, ut . . . ita, tam . . . quam*; — then, *itaque, ergo*; see THEREFORE; — that (= in order that), *ut*; — not, *ne*, or by rel. *qui, quae, quod* with subj.; — that, of consequence, *ut*; — not, *ut non*; — much, *tam valde, tam vehementer, tantum, tantopere, adeo*; twice — much, *bis tanto, alterum tantum*; not — much, *minus, non ita*; — much . . . as, *tantopere . . . quantopere*; — great, *tam multus, tantus, tantum*; — great . . . as, *tantum . . . quantum*; — again, *alterum tantum*; — many, *tot*; — many . . . as, *tot . . . quot*; just — many, *totidem*; — far, *eo, eo usque, in tantum, quoad, hactenus*; to carry a thing — far, *rem eo adducere*; — far as I can look back, *quoad longissime potest mens mea respicere*; — little food, *tantulus cibus*; — few, *tam pauci*; as . . . —, *et . . . et, tum . . . tum, tam . . . quam, vel . . . vel*; not — . . . as, *non tam . . . quam*; is it —? *itane? sicine?* — quickly, *tam cito, tam celeriter*; — quickly as possible, *quam primum, primo quoque tempore, simul ac, ut primum*; as that was painful, — this is pleasant, *ut illud erat molestum, sic hoc est jucundum* (Cic.); — uncivil as, *tam inurbanus ut* (Cic.); did you think me — unjust as to be angry with you? *adeone me injustum esse existimasti ut tibi irascerer?* (Cic.); — far from, *tantum abest ut . . . non*; — often, *totie(n)s . . . quotie(n)s*; grant it —, *fac ita esse*; if it had been done (— cour-

teous are you), you would have written it, *et si esset factum (quae tua est humanitas), scripsisses*; — called, *quem, quam, quod dicunt, qui, etc., dicitur*. **so-so**, adv. *mediocriter*.

soak, v.intr. *macerare*; to — up, *bibere*; to — through, *permanare* (= to trickle through), *malesacere* (= to wet). **soaking**, adj. of rain, *effusus*.

soap, **I.** n. *sapo* (Plin.). **II.** v.tr. *sapone illinere*.

soar, v.intr. *sublime ferri, se tollere* (lit. and fig.), *subvolare* (of birds, etc.).

sob, **I.** n. *singultus, -ūs*. **II.** v.intr. *singultire*.

sober, adj. *sobrius* (opp. *vinolentus*, used lit. and fig.), *temperans, temperatus, modestus, modicus, moderatus* (all = moderate in desires), *severus* (= grave). Adv. *sobrie, temperate, modeste, modice, moderate, severe*. **sobriety**, **soberness**, n. *sobrietas, temperantia, moderatio, modestia, severitas*.

sociable, adj. *sociabilis, comis, affabilis*; see COURTEOUS, FRIENDLY. **social**, adj. *socialis, communis, civilis* (in political sense), *sociabilis, congregabilis* (= disposed to meeting together, of bees), *facilis* (= easy of approach, as a quality of character); — life, *vitae societas, communitas vitae*. Adv. *quod ad societatem vitae pertinet*. **socialism**, n. *by forma civitatis in qua summa aequalitas inter cives exstat*. **socialist**, n. *qui summam inter cives aequalitatem appetit*. **sociality**, n. *socialitas, mores faciles* (= sociability). **society**, n. = the union of several persons for a common end, *societas* (of learned and commercial men), *sodalitas* (= a brotherhood or fraternity), *factio* (= a union which makes a party, esp. in a bad sense), *collegium* (= a corporation of merchants, artisans, priests); to form — with someone, *societatem cum alqo facere, inire, coire, rationem cum alqo communicare* (= to make common cause), *societatem contrahere cum alqo*; to take into —, *alqm in societatem assumere* (ad)scribere, *alqm in collegium cooptare* (by election); = to the associated persons, *socii* (of a craft), *grex* (= a band, e.g. a company of actors); = society in general, *societas humana* (*hominum* or *generis humani*); civil —, *societas civilis*; = as an assemblage, *coetus, -ūs, conventus, -ūs* (*virorum seminarumque* or *mulierumque*), *circulus* (= a circle or gathering, whether in the streets or in houses, a club); to go into —, *in circulum venire*; to avoid —, *vitare coetus, hominum conventus fugere, homines fugere, abstinere congressu hominum, se a congressu hominum segregare*.

sock, n. see STOCKING.

socket, n. of a candlestick, *myxa*; of the eye, * *avum oculi*.

Socratic, adj. *Socraticus*.

sod, n. *caespes, -itis, m.*; a green —, *caespes vivus* or *viridis*.

soda, n. *nitrum*.

sodden, adj. *madidus*.

sofa, n. *lectulus*.

soft, adj. *mollis, lenis* (= gentle), *effeminatus* (= effeminate). Adv. *molliter, leniter, effeminatè*.

soften, **I.** v.tr. (e) *mollire, mitigare, lenire* (lit. and fig.). **II.** v.intr. *molliri, mollescere*. **softness**, n. *mollitia* or *mollities*.

soho, interj. *heus! heus tu! ehe!*

soil, **I.** n. *solum*; a good —, *solum pingue*; poor —, *solum exile*. **II.** v.tr. *inquinare, polluere, maculare*; see DEFILE.

sojourn, **I.** v.intr. *cum alqo* or *in alqd terra* *commorari* (= to tarry), *sedem habere in loco, per-*

grinari in urbe or in gente (as a foreigner). **II.** n. *mora, commoratio, peregrinatio*. **sojourn-er**, n. *hospes* (= guest), *peregrinus* (= foreigner), *advena*, m. and f. (= alien).

solace, **I.** n. *solatium, solatio* (= the act), † *solamen, levamen(tum)* (= an alleviation). **II.** v.tr. *alqm (con)solari, alci solatium praebere, dare, afferre*.

solar, adj. *solaris*, or by genit. *solis* (= of the sun).

solder, **I.** n. *ferrumen* (Plin.). **II.** v.tr. *conferruminare* (Plin.), (*im*)*plumbare*.

soldier, n. *miles, -itis*; common —, *miles gregarius, manipularis*; foot —, *pedes*; horse —, *eques*; to serve as a —, *stipendia facere, merere or mereri*, with genit. or dat. **sol-dierly**, adj. *militaris, rei militaris peritus*. **soldiery**, n. *milites*, or as collect. *miles*.

sole, adj. *solus, unus, unicus*; — survivor, *superstes, -itis*, m. Adv. *solum (modo), tantum (modo)*. **solitary**, **I.** adj. *solus, solitarius* (of persons), *solus, desertus, avius, devius, secretus* (of places). **II.** n. see HERMIT. **solitude**, n. *solitudo* (both as state and lonely place).

sole, n. of the foot (*pedis*) *planta, solum*; — of a shoe, (*calcei*) *solea* (= a sandal), *solum*.

sole, n. = fish, *solea*.

solecism, n. *soloecismus* (= offence against grammar); see also IMPROPRIETY.

solemn, adj. *sol(lem)nis*, originally = yearly or annual, and hence festal and customary, but not solemn in our sense, which may be expressed by *summâ religione imbutus*, and by *sanctus, religiosus*. Adv. *sol(lem)nitèr, sancte, religi-ose*. **solemnize**, v.tr. *celebrare*. **solem-nization**, n. *celebratio*. **solemnity**, n. **1**, *sol(lem)ne* (e.g. *sollemne clavi figendi*, Liv.; *nos-trum illud sollemne servemus*, Cic. = an estab-lished custom); = profound religious sentiment, *reverentia*; **2**, see GRAVITY, SERIOUSNESS.

solicit, v.tr. *sol(ly)citare, poscere, deprecare, expetere, comb. deprecare atque expetere, obsecrari, orare alqm alqd*. **solicitation**, n. *preces, -um, (ef)flagitatio, rogatio, obsecratio*; at the — of, *alcijs rogatu, alqo rogante, precando*. **solicitor**, n. **1**, *qui rogat, qui poscit*; **2**, *advocatus*; see ADVOCATE. **solicitous**, adj. *sol(ly)citus* (= concerned, moved with anxiety), *anxius*; see ANXIOUS. Adv. *sol(ly)cite, anxie*. **solicitude**, n. *sol(ly)citudo, cura, anxietas*; to be an object of —, *curae esse alci*.

solid, adj. *solidus* (in most senses of the English, = firm, lasting), *stabilis, firmus*; see STABLE; — food, *cibus, caro* (= meat). Adv. *solide, stabiliter, firme*; — ground, *solidum*, n.; — bodies, *solida, -orum*. **solidity**, n. *soliditas*.

soliloquy, n. *meditatio* (= meditation), *cum alqs secum loquitur*. **soliloquize**, v.tr. *ipsum secum loqui*.

solitary, adj. see under SOLE.

solo, n. *unius cantus, -ūs*; on an instrument, *quod alqs solus fidibus, etc., canit*.

solstice, n. *solstitium* (= summer —), *bruma* (= winter —); relating to the —, *solstitialis, brumalis*.

solve, v.tr. (*dis*)*solvere* (properly = to loosen, and hence to — knotty points), *enodare* (= to undo a knot); see EXPLAIN. **solubility**, n. use verb. **soluble**, adj. **1**, lit. *quod dissolvi potest*; **2**, fig. *quod explanari potest*. **solution**, n. **1**, = act of dissolving (*dis*)*solutio*; **2**, = what is dissolved, *dilutum* (Plin.); **3**, = explanation, *enodatio, expositio, (dis)solutio, explicatio*. **sol-vent**, **I.** adj. *qui solvendo (par) est*. **II.** n. *quod ad alqd dissolvendum vim habet*.

some, adj. used with nom. *aliquis (aliqua, aliquod), quis* (after *si*, e.g. *si quis hoc dicit*), *aliquot* with gen. (e.g. *aliquot hominum*); — . . . others, *alii . . . alii, quidam . . . alii*; — one, *aliquis, quispiam, quisquam*; when the relative follows, *aliquis* is dropped (e.g. *habeo quem mittam*); — one, I know not who, *nescio qui or quis*; — (as a softening term), e.g. — fifteen, etc., *homines ad quindecim Curioni assenserunt; abhinc menses decem fere, = — ten months ago; nactus equites circiter triginta, = having obtained — thirty horsemen; in — way or other, quacumque*; there is — reason, *non sine caus(s)a*; it is — comfort to me, *non-nihil me consolatur* (Cic.); for — time, *ali-quando, aliquandiu*. **somehow**, adv. *nescio quomodo, nescio quo pacto*. **something**, n. see SOME; when emphatic, *aliquid, nonnihil*. **sometimes**, adv. *aliquando, nonnunquam, subinde, interdum*. **somewhat**, n. *aliquan-tu(lu)m, nonnihil*. **somewhere**, adv. *ali-cubi, alqo loco, nonnusquam*. **somewhither**, adv. *aliquo*.

somersault, n. *saltus, -ūs* (= leap); to turn a —, *dare saltus*.

somnambulist, n. *qui in somnis ambulat*.

somniferous, adj. † *somnifer, somnificus*.

somnolent, adj. see SLEEPY.

son, n. *filius, +natus*; a little —, *filiolus*; foster—, *alumnus*; a — -in-law, *gener*; a step—, *privignus*; —s and daughters, *liberi*.

song, n. *cantus, -ūs, canticum, cantilena* (con-temptuously, e.g. *eadem cantilena, = the same old —*), *carmen, modus*. **songster**, n. *cantor, vocis et cantus modulator*; f. *cantrix, poëtria*.

sonorous, adj. *sonorus, canorus, clarus*; see CLEAR. Adv. *sonore, canore, clare*.

soon, adv. *cito; brevi tempore* (= in a short time), *mox, jam, propediem*; very —, *extemplo* (= straightway); — after, *paul(ulo) post, non ita multo post*; —, mature (= shortly), *mane*; too —, *ante tempus*; to do —, *maturate alqd facere*; as — as possible, *quam maturime*; as — as, *quam primum, simul ac or atque, ut (primum)*; as — as, *simul ac*. **sooner**, adv. = rather, *potius, libentius*; I had —er, *mallem*.

soot, n. *fuligo*. **sooty**, adj. *fuligine oblitus*.

sooth, n. *verum, veritas*; in —, *vere, certe*; for —, *sane, profecto*. **soothsay**, v.tr. *praedi-cere*. **soothsayer**, n. (*h*)*aruspex*, m.; see PROPHET. **soothsaying**, n. *auguratio, au-gurium*.

soothe, v.tr. *mulcere, lenire, placare, sedare, levare, mitigare, tranquillare*. **soothing**, adj. by part. or by *blandus*. Adv. *blande*.

sop, **I.** n. *frustum, offa (panis)*. **II.** v.tr. *macerare* (= to soak).

sophism, n. *sôphisma* (Sen.), *captio*. **so-phist**, n. **1**, *sôphista*, m.; **2**, fig. *homo captiosus*. **sophistical**, adj. *captiosus*. Adv. *captiose*. **sophistry**, n. *ars sophistica, fallaces dicend-artes*.

soporific, adj. † *soporifer, soporus, somni-ficus* (Plin.).

sorcerer, n. *veneficus*. **sorceress**, n. *venefica, maga, saga*. **sorcery**, n. *ars magica*.

sordid, adj. *sordidus* (= unclean, mean), *ad-jectus, humilis* (= despicable), *avarus* (= greedy); see MEAN. Adv. *sordide, abjecte, humiliter, avare*. **sordidness**, n. *sordes, avaritia*.

sore, **I.** n. **1**, *ulcus, -ëris*, n.; see ABSCESS; **2**, fig. *molestia*; see TROUBLE. **II.** adj. *quod alqm dolore afficit*; fig. to be — about anything, *alqd graviter ferre*. **III.** adv. *aegre, graviter, moleste*; — wounded, *compluribus confectus vulneribus*.

sorrel, n. *oxys*.

sorrel, adj. *spadix*.

sorrow, I. n. *dolor, aegritudo, maestitia, molestia, tristitia, acerbitas, paenitentia* (agere paenitentiam rei, = to have — for), *desiderium* (= longing), *luctus, -ūs* (= mourning). II. v.intr. *dolere, maerere, dolore affici, lugere, desiderare, contristari, alqm paenitet alqjs rei*. **sorrowful**, adj. *tristis, maestus, lugubris, dejectus, afflictus, molestia affectus*; to be —, *dolere, aegritudine affici, se maerori tradere, contristari*. Adv. *maeste*; see SADLY.

sort, I. n. *mos, modus, ratio, genus, -ēris, n.* (= kind or manner); after a —, *quodammodo*; after the same —, *similiter*; in what —? *quomodo?* in like —, *pari ratione*; of what —? *cujusmodi? qualis?* of this —, *hujusmodi*; of that —, *eiusmodi, istiusmodi*; he is not the — of man to, *non is est qui* with subj. II. v.tr. (in genera) *digerere*; see SEPARATE. III. v.intr. = to be suitable, *aptum esse*; see SUIT. **sorting**, n. *diribitio*.

sortie, n. *excursio, eruptio*; to make a —, *erumpere*.

sot, n. by *homo ebriosus*. **sottish**, adj. *ebriosus, vinulentus*.

soul, n. *anima* (= the living principle), *animus* (= the emotional nature), *spiritus, -ūs* (= breath, spirit), *mens* (= the intelligence); by my —, *ita vivam ut, etc., ne vivam si, etc.*; from my —, *ex animo*; with all my —, *toto animo*; — (as a living being), *anima, caput, homo*; not a —, *nemo*.

sound, adj. (as opposed to unsound or rotten) *sanus* (= in a natural state, hence our sane, opp. insane), *salvus* (= safe), *incolumis* (= uninjured), *sospes* (= escaped from peril), *integer* (= entire, whole), *firmus, robustus* (= strong), *saluber* (locus), *salutaris* (herba, ars), comb. *sanus et salvus*; to be — in health, *bona or prospera valetudine uti, bene valere*; = deep, of sleep, *altus, artus*; of knowledge, etc., *altus, accuratus*. Adv. *sane, salve, integre, firme, robuste, alte, arte, accurate*. **soundness**, n. *sanitas, bona or firma or prospera valetudo* (of health), *salus, -ūtis* (in gen.), of argument, *gravitas*.

sound, I. n. = noise, *sonus, sonitus, -ūs, vox, clamor, strepitus, -ūs, fremitus, -ūs* (= din); a high —, *sonus acutus*; deep —, *sonus gravis*; soft —, *sonus levis*. II. v.tr. *sonare* (in gen.); to — a trumpet, *tubam inflare*; to — an alarm, *tubā signum dare*; to — a march, (*vasa*) *conclamare*; to — a retreat, *receptui canere or signum dare*. III. v.intr. *sonare, sonitum edere, canere* (of trumpets).

sound, v.tr. = to test depth, perhaps *tentare quae sit altitudo* (*maris, fluminis, etc.*); fig. see EXAMINE.

sound, n. = strait, *fretum*; see STRAIT.

soup, n. *jus*.

sour, I. adj. *acidus* (= sharp), *acerbus, amarus* (= bitter), *acer*; somewhat —, *subacidus*; to be —, *acere*; to turn —, *acescere*. Adv. *acerbe, acide, acriter, morose*. II. v.tr. *alqm exacerbare*; see EMBITTER. **sourness**, n. *acerbitas, amaritudo* (lit. and fig.), *morositas* (fig.).

source, n. *fons, -ntis, m., caput*; to take its — in, *profuere ex alio loco*, fig. *fons, caus(s)a, principium, stirps*; see FOUNTAIN.

south, n. *meridies, plaga* (or regio) *australis* or *meridiana, pars meridiana, regio in meridiem spectans*; — wind, *ventus meridianus, ventus australis* (opp. to *ventus septentrionalis*), *auster* (= the — wind properly); the — east, *regio inter ortum brumalem et meridiem spectans*; — east wind, *euronotus* (= — — east), *vulturinus* (= — east one-third —); — western, *inter occasum bru-*

malem et meridiem spectans; — west wind, *africus*; — — west, *inter meridiem et occasum solis spectans*; — — west wind, *libonotus* (Plin.); west — west wind, *subvesperus*. **southern**, adj. *meridianus* (in later writers *meridionalis* or *meridialis*), *in meridiem spectans, australis*. **southwards**, adv. *in or ad meridiem*.

southernwood, n. *abrotonum* (*abrotonus*).

sovereign, I. adj. *sui juris, alii non subiectus*; — remedy, *remedium efficacissimum*. II. n. *rex, dominus, princeps, imperator, tyrannus*. **sovereignty**, n. *summa rerum or imperii, (summum) imperium, dominatio, dominatus, -ūs, principatus, -ūs, regnum, tyrannis, -idis, f.*; to rise to the —, *rerum potiri*.

sow, n. *sus*.

sow, v.tr. *serere* (lit. and fig.), *semen spargere, seminare* (from *semen*, = a seed); as you —, so shall you reap, *ut sementem feceris, ita metes*. **sower**, n. *sator*. **sowing**, n. *satio, satus, -ūs, sementis*.

space, n. *spatium, locus*; fig., to give — to, *locum dare, indulgere rei*. **spacious**, adj. † *spatiosus, amplus*. **spaciousness**, n. *amplitudo*.

spade, n. *pala*.

span, I. n. *palmus* (Plin.); the — of life, *exigua vitae brevitatis*; the — of the arch was 20 ft., *arcus viginti pedes latus erat*. II. v.tr. *jungere* (e.g. *flumen ponte*, = to — the river).

spangle, I. n. *bractea*. II. v.tr. (*bracteis*) *distinguere*.

spaniel, n. by *canis*.

spar, n. *lapis (-idis) specularis* (= a stone, Plin.).

spar, n. *vectis, m.*; see STAKE.

spar, v.intr. *pugnis certare*.

spar, n. *obex, vectis, m.*

spare, v.tr. *alci or alci rei parcere*.

spark, n. *scintilla, igniculus*; a — of hope, *spes exigua, spēcula*. **sparkle**, v.intr. † *scintillare, fulgere, nitere*; see GLITTER. **sparkling**, n. *nitore*.

sparrow, n. *passer, -ēris, m.*

spasm, n. *spasmus, spasma, -ātis, n.* (Plin.), *tetanus* (of the neck). **spasmodic**, adj. by adv. = by fits and starts, perhaps *haud uno tenore*.

spatter, v.tr. *a(d)spargere*.

spawn, I. n. *piscium ova, -orum*. II. v.tr. *ova gignere*.

speak, v.intr. *fari, loqui, dicere, sermocinari* (= to converse); to — Greek, *Graecā linguā uti, Graece loqui*; = to make a speech, *dicere, loqui, verba facere, orationem habere contionari*; to — of, *alqm or alqd dicere, de alqā re*, = to — about; to — to, *alqm affari, appellare, compellare, alloqui*; to — together, *colloqui*; to — for, or to, something, *testem esse alci rei*; to — for and against, *in utramque partem disputare*. **speaker**, n. *orator* (= orator), *qui dicit* (= person speaking). **speaking**, I. n. *locutio, sermo*. II. adj. (e.g. a — likeness, *vera alqjs imago*). **speech**, n. 1, *oratio*; the faculty of —, *oratio* (whence *ratio et oratio*); 2, = a set —, *oratio; contio* (before a popular assembly). **speechless**, adj. see DUMB.

spear, I. n. *hasta*; see LANCE. II. v.tr. *hastā transfigere*.

special, adj. *praecipuus, eximius, egregius* (= excellent), *proprius, peculiaris* (= — to anyone or anything). **speciality**, n. *quod alci or alci rei proprium est*. **specially**, adv. *praecipue, eximie, egregie, imprimis* (in primis), *maxime, prae ceteris, praesertim, valde, or by superl.* (e.g. — good, *optimus*).

specie, n. aurum or argentum signatum.

species, n. genus, -eris, n., species; the human —, genus humanum. **specific**, I. adj. proprius, peculiaris; — charges, etc., singuli (= one by one). II. n. see REMEDY

specify, v.tr. si(n)gillatim enumerare, denotare. **specification**, n. enumeratio.

specimen, n. specimen, documentum, exemplum.

specious, adj. having a fair appearance, speciosus, fucatus, simulatus (= feigned).

speck, n. macula (= a spot), labe, -is (= a stain), nota (= a mark); = a fault, vitium. **speckle**, v.tr. (com)maculare, maculis alqm conspergere. **speckled**, adj. maculis distinctus, maculatus.

spectacle, n. spectaculum. **spectacles**, n. perhaps vitrea ad (oculorum) aciem adjuvandum apta.

spectator, n. spectator.

spectre, n. see GHOST.

speculate, v.intr. I. cogitare, quaerere, inquirere de aliqua re; see INQUIRE; 2, in business, quaestui servire. **speculation**, n. I. cogitatio (= thought); to be sunk in —, in cogitatione defixum esse; scientific —, rerum contemplatio; philosophical —, philosophia; 2, — in business, negotium; to be absorbed in —, emendi et vendendi quaestu et lucro duci. **speculative**, adj. e.g. philosophy, philosophia contemplativa (Sen.). **speculator**, n. qui quaestui servit, quaestuosus.

speech, n. see SPEAK.

speed, I. n. celeritas, velocitas, properatio, festinatio. II. v.tr. see PROSPER. **speedy**, adj. celer, velox, properus. **speedily**, adv. cito, celeriter, velociter, propere, festinanter, festinans.

spell, I. n. incantamentum, carmen. II. v.tr. syllabas lit(terarum) ordinare. **spell-bound**, adj. defixus, stupens, stupefactus. **spell-ing**, n. ars lit(terarum) recte ordinandarum.

spend, v.tr. pecuniam erogare (esp. of public money), (in)sumere (in alqm rem), in aliqua re sumptum or impensam facere; to — time, tempus, diem, aetatem, etc., agere, degere, consumere, (con)terere (= to waste); to — the night, pernoctare; I spent three days with him, triduum cum eo fui; fig. to — oneself, alci rei deditum esse; to — itself, see ABATE. **spendthrift**, n. nepos.

spew, v.tr. (e)vomere. **spewing**, n. vomitus, -us.

sphere, n. sphaera, globus; fig. = an office, munus, -eris, n., officium (= duty); to keep in one's own —, se rerum suarum finibus continere. **spherical**, adj. globosus.

sphinx, n. sphinx, -ngis, f.

spice, I. n. condimentum (lit. and fig.); a — of anything (e.g. of the Devil), nonnihil alci rei. II. v.tr. aromatibus or aromatis condire. **spicy**, adj. I. (aromate) conditus; 2, fig. salsus.

spider, n. aranea. **spider's-web**, n. aranea (Plaut.), texta aranea (Plin.).

spike, I. n. clavus (= nail), cuspis, -adis, f. (= head of a weapon). II. v.tr. (e.g. cannon), tormenta bellica clavis adactis inutilia reddere.

spikenard, n. nardus (Plin.).

spill, v.tr. effundere. **spilling**, n. effusio.

spin, I. v.tr. I. nere, † stamina ducere, texere telam; 2, versare (= to turn), circumagere, in orbem agere. II. v.intr. circumagi. **spinning**, n. use verb. **spinner**, n. qui or quae stamina nit. **spindle**, n. fusus.

spine, n. spina (properly = a thorn, then the backbone). **spinal**, adj. qui (quae, quod) ad spinam pertinet.

spinster, n. inupta, virgo.

spiral, adj. tortuosus (of a line); see CROOKED.

spire, n. turris; a — on a tower, perhaps fastigium (= gable).

spirit, n. spiritus, -us (properly = breath or air), = animation or vigour, spiritus, sanguis; = soul, animus, mens, spiritus, ingenium; a lofty —, animus excelsus; of little —, homo parvi animi; = the prevailing feeling, mens; = the peculiar tone of thought, ingenium, natura; = temper, disposition, animus, studium, indoles, -is, f., ingenium; — of the age, horum temporum or hujus aetatis ratio, or mores, -um, m.; = meaning, sententia, voluntas; = strong drink, vinum or liquor acrior; to understand the — of a writer, mentem scriptoris assequi; a disembodied —, anima; the Holy —, * Spiritus Sanctus or Sacer; an evil —, daemon; the —s of the departed, manes, -ium. **spirited**, adj. animosus, generosus, fortis; see BRAVE. **spiritless**, adj. ignarus, demissus, fractus; = empty, inanis; see COWARDLY. **spiritual**, adj. (not sensuous) by the gen. animi or ingenii; = without body, corpore carens, ab omni concretionem mortali segregatus; — mind, animus religiosus, pius erga Deum; opp. to secular, *ecclesiasticus. Adv. animo, mente; = religiously, caste, religiose, pure, pie. **spiritualism**, n. by credere animas mortuorum cum hominibus communicare. **spiritualist**, n. qui inter mortuos ac vivos commercium esse putat. **spirituality**, n. animus rerum divinarum studiosus. **spiritualities**, n. redditus ecclesiastici.

spit, n. (= utensil to roast meat on), veru.

spit, v.intr. (ex)spuere. **spittle**, n. see SALIVA.

spite, I. n. odium occultum, simultas obscura, malevolentia, livor; to have or show a —, succensere alci, odium occultum gerere adversus alqm; in — of, adversus, or in with accus., or by cum (e.g. ivit cum manere illi liceret), or by abl. abs. (e.g. in — of the laws, legibus contemptis). II. v.tr. see ANNOY. **spiteful**, adj. malignus, malevolus, lividus. Adv. maligne, malevole.

splash, v.tr. a(d)spargere.

spleen, n. lien, splen; fig. odium, livor, invidia. **splenetic**, adj. I. lienosus; 2, malevolus, malignus.

splendid, adj. splendidus, splendens, fulgens, nitens, nitidus, (prae)clarus. Adv. splendide, nitide, magnifice, (prae)clare. **splendour**, n. splendor, fulgor, nitor; lit. and fig. apparatus, -us (= pomp).

splice, v.tr. partes inter se texere.

splint, n. canalis, ferulae (Cels.). **splinter**, n. ossis fragmentum (of a bone), ligni assula or fragmentum (of wood).

split, I. n. fissura (Plin.), scissura (Plin.). II. v.tr. (dis)findere, scindere. III. v.intr. (dis)findi, dissilire (= to leap apart).

spoil, I. n. praeda; the — of war, spolia, -orum; — taken from the person of an enemy, exuviae. II. v.tr. I. spoliare; see PLUNDER; 2, = to injure, corrumpere; see DESTROY; 3, = to indulge too much, nimis alci morigerari. **spoiler**, n. praedator, spoliator. **spoiling**, **spoliation**, n. spoliatio, expilatio, direptio.

spoke, n. (of a wheel), radius (rotae).

spondee, n. spondeus (scil. pes).

sponge, I. n. spongia. II. v.tr. spongia abstergere. **sponge-cake**, n. placenta. **spongy**, adj. spongiosus (Plin.).

sponsor, n. sponsor.

spontaneous, adj. libens. Adv. ultro, sponte (sua), suo motu. **spontaneousness**, **spon-**

taneity, n. by *arbitrium* (e.g. *quod alcijs arbitrio factum est*).

spoon, n. *cochlear* (*cochleare, cochlearium*, Plin.), *ligula* (= ladle). **spoonful**, n. *cochlear*.

sport, I. n. 1, *ludus* (= game), = to hunting, *venatio*; 2, = mockery, *ludibrium*; to make — of, *alci illudere*; see **MOCK**. II. v.intr. *ludere*; to — about, *lascivire*. **sportive**, adj. *lascivus* (= playful), *jocosus* (= jocose); see **PLAYFUL**, **JOCOSE**. Adv. *lascive, jocosae*. **sportiveness**, n. *lascivia, jocus*. **sportsman**, n. *venator*.

spot, I. n. 1, *macula* (lit. and fig.), *nota* (= mark; also = disgrace); see **STAIN**; 2, = place, *locus*. II. v.tr. *notare* (lit.), *maculare, inquinare* (fig.). **spotless**, adj. *sine maculis, castus, purus, sanctus, integer*. Adv. *sine maculis, caste, pure, sancte, integre*. **spotted**, adj. *maculosus*.

spouse, n. *maritus* (the husband), *uxor* (the wife), *co(n)jux* (the husband or the wife).

spout, I. n. *os*; = pipe, *fistula*. II. v.intr. *erumpere, exsilire*.

sprain, n. and v.tr. perhaps by *convellere* (Col.), *manare, serpere* (fig.).

sprawl, v.intr. *humi prostratum jacere*.

spray, n. of the sea, *spuma* (= foam).

spray, n. of a tree, perhaps *virgula*; see **SPRIG**.

spread, I. v.tr. (*ex*)*pandere* (= to lay open), *explicare* (= to unfold), *extendere* (= to stretch out), *sternere* (= to lay out or flat), *spargere* (= to scatter), *serere, disseminare* (= to sow seed broadcast), *differre, (di)vulgare* (= to make common), *dilatate* (= to stretch out). II. v.intr. *patere, extendi* (lit.), *percrebescere, increbescere, (di)vulgari* (fig.). **spreading**, adj. † *fatulus*.

sprig, n. *surculus, virgula*.

sprightliness, n. *alacritas* (= eagerness), *faciliae, sal, -is, m.* (= wit); see **EAGERNESS**, **WIT**. **sprightly**, adj. *alacer, facetus, salsus*.

spring, I. n. 1, = origin, *origo, ortus, -us, fons, -ntis, m.* (= source), *principium, caus(s)a*; = fountain, *fons, scaturigo* (rare); 2, = first season of the year, *ver, tempus vernum*; the — of life, *iniens aetas*; 3, = — in machinery, perhaps by *machinatio* (e.g. *machinatio quadam moveri, Cic.*). II. v.intr. *salire* (= to leap); to — down, *desilire*; to — forward, *prosilire*; to — from, to take origin in, *ex alqo or alqa re (e)nasci, (ex)oriri, proficisci*; to — out, *prosilire, prorumpere*; to — up, *crescere* (= to grow), *surgere* (= to rise, of winds, etc.). III. v.tr. to — a leak, *rimas agere*; to — a mine, *cuniculum igni explodere*. **spring-tide**, n. *aestus, -us, maximus*.

sprinkle, v.tr. *alqm alqa re spargere, a(d)spargere, conspergere*.

sprite, n. *faunus* (= faun), or *nympha* (= nymph).

sprout, I. n. *surculus*; see **SHOOT**. II. v.intr. *germinare* (Plin.).

spruce, adj. *comptus, bellus, ornatus, concinnus, nitidus, elegans*. Adv. *compte, belle, ornate, nitide, eleganter*.

spur, I. n. *calcar* (lit. and fig.). II. v.tr. *equo calcaria subdere or equum calcaribus concitare or stimulare*.

spurious, adj. *adulterinus, falsus*.

spurn, v.tr. *fastidire, aspernari, repudiare*; to — with the foot; see **KICK**.

spurt, I. v.intr. *summā vi contendere*. II. n. *nisus, -us*; see **EFFORT**.

sputter, v.tr. *spuere*; to — out, *balbutire* (= to stammer).

spy, I. n. *explorator, speculator, emissarius*. II. v.intr. *explorare, speculari*.

squabble, I. n. *rixa, altercatio*. II. v.intr. *rixari*.

squadron, n. *equitum turma, ala*; — of ships, *classis*.

squalid, adj. *sordidus, squalidus, spurcus*; see **DIRTY**.

squall, I. n. *subita tempestas*; = crying, *ragitus, -us*. II. v.intr. *vagire*.

squalor, squalidity, squalidness, n. *sordes, -is, f.*, usu. in pl., *squalor, spurcicia, spurcicies*. Adv. *sordide, squalide, spurce*.

squander, v.tr. *profundere, effundere, perdere, dissipare*. **squanderer**, n. *nepos, -otis, m.*

square, I. adj. *quadratus*. II. n. *quadratum*, n. III. v.tr. *quadrare*.

squash, v.tr. see **CRUSH**.

squat, I. v.intr. *subsistere*. II. adj. *habitu corporis brevis atque obesus*.

squeak, I. n. *stridor*. II. v.intr. *stridere*.

squeamish, adj. *fastidiosus, delicatus*. **squeamishness**, n. *fastidium*.

squeeze, I. n. *compressio*. II. v.tr. *premere, comprimere*; to — out, *exprimere*.

squib, n. see **LAMPOON**.

squint, v.intr. *limis or perversis oculis esse, limis spectare, strabonem esse*; to — at, *limis oculis intueri alqd or alqm*.

squire, n. * *armiger*.

squirrel, n. *sciurus* (Plin.).

squirt, n. and v.tr. see **SYRINGE**.

stab, I. n. *ictus, -us* (= a blow), or *vulnus, -eris, sicā factum*. II. v.tr. (*con*)*fodere, or sicā or pugione ferire, sicā conficere* (= to slay by stabbing, etc.). **stabber**, n. *sicarius*.

stable, I. adj. *stabilis, firmus*; fig. *constans, propositi tenax*. II. n. *stabulum* (= stall, or in pl.). III. v.tr. *stabulare*. **stability**, n. *stabilitas, firmitas, constantia*.

stack, I. n. *meta* (of hay), *cumulus, acervus, strues, -is, f.* II. v.tr. *cumulare*; see **PILE**.

staff, n. *baculum, bacillum, scipio* (carried before officials), *fustis, m.* (= cudgel); an augur's —, *lituus*; the — of a spear, *hastile*; shepherd's —, *pedum*; herald's —, *caduceus*; to lean on a —, *baculo inniti*; — of officers, *legati et praefecti et tribuni militum*; any other —, (of assistants) *socii, (= colleagues) adjutores, ministri*.

stag, n. *cervus*.

stage, n. 1, of a theatre, *proscenium, scaena* (lit. = the wall which closed the — behind); 2, fig. *scaena* (e.g. to go upon the —, *in scaenam prodire*); 3, = degree, *gradus, -us*; = part of a journey, *iter, itinēris, n.* **stage-coach**, n. *vehiculum publicum*.

stagger, I. v.intr. *titubare, vacillare, incertis ire pedibus*. II. v.tr. *animum movere, percutere*. **staggers**, n. *vertigo*.

stagnant, adj. 1, *stagnans*; 2, fig. see **SLOW**. **stagnate**, v.intr. 1, † *stagnare*; 2, perhaps *hebecere, languere*.

staid, adj. see **SOBER**.

stain, I. n. 1, *macula, labe, -is, decoloratio* (the act); 2, fig. *macula, labe, -is, f.*, *nota* (= mark), *dedecus, -oris, n.*; see **SHAME**. II. v.tr. 1, see **DYE**, **DIRTY**; 2, fig. *maculare, foedare, polluere*; to — a reputation, *alcijs estimationem violare, alcijs famae or alci notam turpitudinis inurere, alqm infamiā a(d)spargere*; = to discolour, *decolorare*; = to dye, *tingere, inficere*. **stainless**, adj. *purus*; see **PURE**.

stair, n. *gradus*, -ūs; a — case, *scalae* (*scalis habito tribus*, = I dwell up three pair of —s).

stake, I. n. *palus*, *stipes*, -ītis, m.; as instrument of punishment, *palus* (= — to which criminals were bound; where burning is implied, better use *igni interficere*); a — at play or gambling, *pignus*, -ēris, n. (= a bet), *quod ponitur*; to be at —, *agi*, *periclitari*, *in discrimen adduci*; my honour is at —, *fama agitur mea*. II. v.tr. (*de*)*ponere*.

stale, adj. *vetus*, *obsoletus*, *exsoletus* (= worn out); to become —, *obsolescere*.

stalk, I. n. *caulis* (of a herb), *caudex* (of a tree), *scapus*, *culmus* (= green stalk), *calamus* (= reed); see STEM. II. v.intr. (*magnifice*) *incedere*, † *spatiari*.

stall, I. n. *stabulum*; = a little shop, *taberna*; = a seat in a choir, *sella*. II. v.tr. *stabulare*.

stallion, n. (*equus*) *admissarius*.

stamen, n. *stamen*.

stammer, I. v.intr. *balbutire*. II. n. use verb.

stamp, I. n. *nota*, *signum*, *imago* (*impressa*); persons of that —, *ejusmodi homines*; the — or blow of the foot, (*pedis*) *supplisio*. II. v.intr. *pedibus calcare*, *pulsare*, *pedem supplodere*. III. v.tr. to — under foot, *conculcare*; = to mark, *signare*, *notare*, *signum* or *notam imprimere*; to — money, *nummos signare* or *cutere*.

stanch, v.tr. see STAUNCH.

stand, I. n. *mora* (= delay), *locus*, *statio* (= place for standing); = prop, *statumen*, *adminiculum*; = sideboard, etc., *abacus*; to come to a —, *subsistere*; to make a — against, *resistere*; to take a —, *locum capere*; to be at a —, *haerere*, *animi pendere*. II. v.intr. *stare*, *consistere*; to let a thing —, *non movere alqd*; it —s written, *lit(t)eris consignatum est*, *legimus*; to — good, *obtinere*; to — against, *alci resistere*; to — still, *quiescere*; to — aside, *recedere*; to — by anyone, *alci adesse*; to — fast, *consistere*; to — for an office, *munus petere* or *ambire*; to — good in law, *lege valere*; to — on ceremony, *cum alqo comiter sed haud familiariter agere*; not to — on ceremony, *cum alqo amicissime agere*; to — in the way, *alci obstare*; to — out, *eminere*, *prominere*; to — out to sea, *vela dare*; to — up, *surgere*, *erectum stare*, *horrere* (= to bristle); to — before a person, *assurgere* (or of several, *consurgere*) *alci*. III. v.tr. see ENDURE. **standing**, I. adj. or part. *stans*; = lasting, *diuturnus*, *perpetuus*; — erect, *erectus*; — water, *aqua stagnans*; — camp, *castra stativa*; — army, *milites*. II. n. *gradus*, -ūs, *locus*, *ordo*; see RANK; of long —, *vetus*; of short —, *recens*. **standstill**, n. to be at a —, *haerere*.

standard, n. I. = flag, *vexillum*; to raise a —, *vexillum tollere*; to hoist or display a —, *vexillum proponere*; *aquila* (i.e. the eagle of the legion); 2, = measure, *regula*, *norma*. **standard-bearer**, n. *vexillarius*, *signifer*, *aquilifer*.

stanza, n. *versuum series*.

staple, I. n. I. *emporium* (= market); 2, see HOOK. II. adj. — commodities, by *res alcijs terrae propriae*.

star, n. *astrum*, *sidus*, -ēris, n. (= a collection of —s, also = *astrum*), *signum* (= a sign in the skies), *stella*; = a distinguished person, e.g. *Africanus sol alter*, = a — of the first magnitude; the —s of the State, *lumina civitatis*; = a critical sign or mark, *asteriscus* (Gram.); the — under which one is born, *sidus natalicium*. **star-gazer**, n. *astrologus* (= interpreter of stars). **starlight**, adj. *sideribus illustris* (Tac.). **starry**, adj. *stellifer*, *astris distinctus et ornatus*.

starboard, adj. and n. *latus navis dextrum*, **starch**, n. *amylum* (Plin.).

stare, I. n. *obtusus*, -ūs. II. v.intr. *obtusum in re figere*, *conspicari*, *intueri*, *stupere* (with astonishment).

stark, adj. *rigens* (with cold); see STIFF.

starling, n. *sturnus* (Plin.).

start, I. n. I. *saltus*, -ūs (= jump); by fits and —s, *haud uno tenore*; 2, see BEGINNING, COMMENCEMENT; 3, = setting out, *profectio*; to get the — of anything, *alqm antecedere* (lit.), *alqm superare* (fig.). II. v.intr. I. *trepidare*, *expavescere*; 2, see BEGIN; 3, = to set out, *proficisci*. III. v.tr. *initium alcijs rei facere*, *alqd instituere*.

startle, v.tr. (dim. of START) *alci metum injicere*, *alqm improviso, de improviso, imprudentem* or *necopinantem opprimere*. **startling**, adj. *mirandus*, *mirificus*.

starve, I. v.tr. *fame* or *inediā necare*, *consumere*. II. v.intr. *fame* or *inediā necari*, *sumi*.

state, I. n. I. *status*, -ūs, *condicio*, *locus*, *res*, *fortuna*; a good —, *res secundae*; a bad —, *res adversae*; 2, = rank, *homo mei loci atque ordinis*; 3, = a city or commonwealth, *civitas*, *respublica*, *regnum*, *imperium*; at the cost of the —, *sumptu publico*; a maxim of —, *ratio civilis*; a minister of —, *socius et administer reipublicae gerendae*; council of —, *consilium publicum*; 4, = grandeur, *cultus*, *ornatus*, *apparatus* (all -ūs), *magnificus*. II. v.tr. *narrare*, *praedicare*, *dicere*, *profiteri*, *affirmare*, *confirmare*, *asseverare*.

stately, adj. of carriage, *erectus* (= upright), *nobilis* (noble); of banquets, etc., *lautus*, *magnificus*. **stateliness**, n. use adj. **statesman**, n. *vir reipublicae peritus*. **statesmanship**, n. *ars reipublicae regendae*. **station**, I. n. I. see POSITION; 2, see RANK. II. v.tr. see PLACE, SET. **stationary**, adj. *stativus* (*stativa castra*), *immobilis*, *immutus*, *quod non movetur*, *fixus*. **stationer**, n. *chartarius* (= a paper-seller; very late). **stationery**, n. see PAPER.

statistics, n. by *res* (*singulae*), (of details); *omnia* (of information collectively).

statue, n. *statua*, *simulacrum* (= likeness), *signum*, *imago*. **statuary**, n. see SCULPTOR, SCULPTURE.

stature, n. *statura*; a man of low, etc., —, *homo parvae, magnae, procerae staturae*.

statute, n. *lex*. **statutable**, adj. *legitimus*.

staunch, I. adj. *firmus*, *solidus*, *bonus*; a — friend, *amicus certus*, *fidus*, *fidelis*. II. v.tr. *sanguinem sistere*, *cohibere* (Cels.).

stay, I. v.tr. I. = to prop, *fulcire*, *fulcire et sustinere*, *statuminare* (by a post or beam), *adminiculari* (as the vine is trained on supports); to — yourself on, *niti* (or *inniti*) *alqd re* (in *alqd re*), *in alqd* (in *alqm*); 2, = to stop, arrest, (*de*)*morari*, *detinere*, *cohibere*; see CHECK. II. v.intr. = to abide or tarry, *commorari*, *manere*, *versari*; to — with, *apud alqd manere*; to — much anywhere, *locum frequentare*. **stays**, n. use *mamillare* (Mart.).

stead, n. in — of, *pro*, *loco*, *vice*, *in locum*, *in vicem alcijs*; in — of, etc., *tantum abest, ut*, etc., *non modo non . . . sed etiam*; in — of the consul, *pro consule*; to be in — of a father, *pro patre esse alci*, *cum debeat* or *deberet* (e.g. in — of going, he did this, *hoc facet, cum ire deberet*).

steady, **steadfast**, adj. *stabilis*, *firmus* (lit. and fig.), *constans*, *gravis*, *fidus*, *fidelis* (fig.). Adv. *firme*, *graviter*, *firmiter*, *constanter*, *fide*, *fideliter*. **steadiness**, **steadfastness**, n. *stabilitas*, *firmitas*, *constantia*, *gravitas*, *sobrietas* (in regard to drink).